

WILLIAM LEE PATILLOS
UPCHURCH

XID-39902

351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MO 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022

=====

WILLIAM L. PATILLOS
4748 DEL RIO ROAD
SACRAMENTO, CA 95822-1132

1 MAR 2003

Dear Cousin Bill & Mary,

I am now back downstairs working and trying to catch up - 23 letters with data now left to process & answer. For a week now I have been walking without a prop - but every step hurts. The doctor says walk-walk-walk. Today I drove for the first time.

Thanks for your nice get-well message which came in December along with the picture of Mary on the Queen Mary and the lovely photo of you two taken to commemorate your 56th. They are being made a part of the Upchurch Archive.

Thanks also for your recent call which cheered me and allowed me to catch up.

It is really nice to be back in the "land of the living". All the Best!

Sincerely yours
Phil Upchurch

(3)

[ROBERT PHILLIP UPCHURCH]

Life here is so full it leaves my head spinning. We get tons of stuff done and take great satisfaction in the challenges and accomplishments of each day. Yesterday I stumbled upon a previously unknown cousin from my Grandmother Aurora O'RAE's family. He is a ?? year old retired Psychiatrist in Raleigh, NC. We had a one hour phone conversation. We have a great deal of interest in common. He informed me about a RAE book which covers all of that part of my family. I'll be devastated if I cannot get a copy.

We postponed our travel plans pending the long expected passing of Sallaine's sister's husband in NC (Prostate Cancer). He died earlier this month and Sallaine & I and two of our three children flew back to pay our respects - A quick trip.

Sallaine has been hinting for sometime that she wants to visit Amish country in Iowa. She demands so little that it

helps me to take her hints seriously..
Actually, such a trip fits in with some
things I would like to see up that way
- the Mormon site at NAVOO, IL, some
Ypurcher stuff in Schuyler Co in Northfield,
MO and a visit to Fargo, N.D. In Fargo
there is an Insurance Company that traces
back to John Jordan Ypurcher - our most
famous relative. They display his photo - or
so I have been told.

In order to make the above trip with
some peace of mind we need to make
good progress on sending money from our
crop sales to the outfit that holds our
farm mortgage. The first \$10,000 goes up
today with \$60,000 more to follow as we
harvest crops weekly. Sallie always thinks
we are short of money and I always think
we have plenty!!

I am anxious to make another 2-week
trip back to NC. If we go it will probably
be in mid November.

We still want to imitate you two

and do some more extensive travel. This just has to fit in with our other priorities. Sallarie says it could be handled easier if I would stop finding farm projects to spend money on.

Actually, I am trying to build a case for a different kind of travel. Our two oldest granddaughters are now in College. My idea is to pay for them to take a visit to Paris France next Spring - maybe take a course over there. It would be a treat of a lifetime for them. We haven't mentioned it to them yet. Maybe they would not be interested.

If your time allows when you are here and if you are interested we could show you something of our Missoula Wine Country (German). It is not as grand as the California Wine scene - but it is distinctive and laden with history.

Happy Trails.



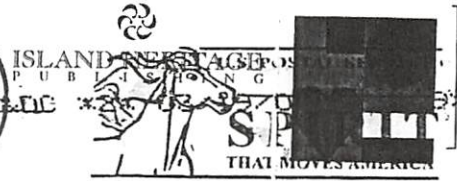
Sincerely yours
Phil Upchurch

[ROBERT PHILLIP UPCHURCH]

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XIP-39902

HULIHE'E PALACE KONA 3/19/2003
Hulihe'e Palace and the Moku'aikaua Church steeple make up the quaint skyline of Kailua-Kona, as viewed from the pier. Photo by Phil Rosenberg



HELLO UPCHURCH COULD I PLEASE
SORRY THAT I DID NOT GET
TO ANSWER PHIL'S LETTER
BEFORE WE LEFT SACRAMENTO.
WE VISITED THE OLD CHURCH
A COUPLE OF DAYS AGO AND
THE REV. JAMES UPCHURCH IS
STILL THERE. THE CHURCH
LOOKS LIKE IT HAD BEEN
"SPRUCED" UP LATELY.

DR. & MRS. ROBERT UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY CT.
CHESTERFIELD, MD.

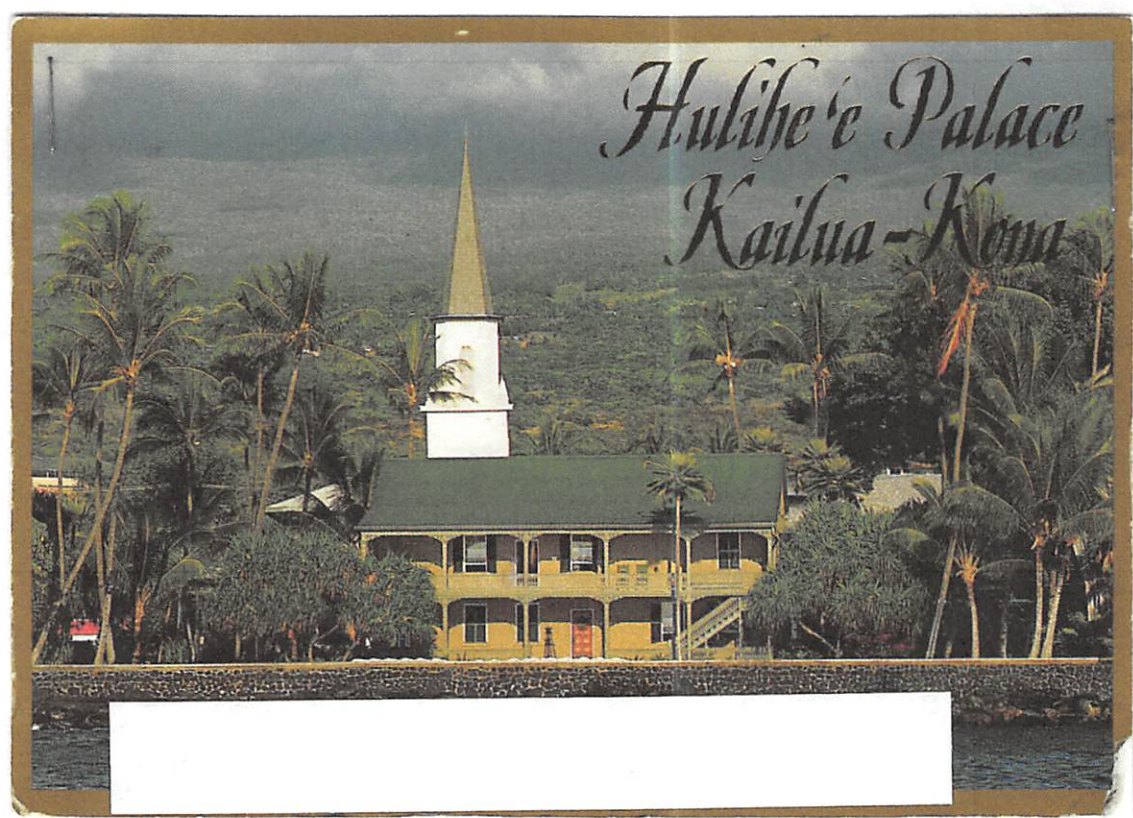
63005-4840

REC'D
22 MAR
2003

WE ARE BOTH WELL &
ENJOYING THE "BIG ISLAND"
TODAY WE GO TO OAHU
ALOHA -
BILL &
MARY



THIS SPACE INTENDED FOR POST OFFICE USE ONLY, MAHALOI



DEAR COUSINS -

SO SORRY ABOUT PHIL'S ACCIDENT
BUT YOU CANNOT KEEP AN
ACTIVE MAN DOWN.

OUR TRIP TO MISSOURI WAS
SOMEWHAT ALTERED BY AUNT
MARGARET BREAKING HER
LEG WHILE WE WERE THERE.

MICHELE HAS MOVED HER TO
FARMINGTON TO A NURSING
FACILITY THERE & A. MARGARET
IS NOT HAPPY ABOUT IT.

WE HOPE THAT YOU HAVE A
NICE HOLIDAY SEASON & A
BETTER 2003.

REC'D
Bill & Mary - 15 DEC 2002



EVIDENCE OF MARY'S RIGHT^{TO} MEMBERSHIP IN OUR CLUB.

far and near. May this Christmastime

At this time we wish you Good Cheer-To the friends we love,

be joyous and may GOD bless you all and may HE



56th Wedding Anniversary 2002

bring you a HAPPY NEW YEAR.

WILLIAM LEE PATILLOS

XID-39902

16 September 2002

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

REC'D
21 SEP 2002

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

It seems like I am behind in my correspondence again so will try to catch up. I believe that I mentioned in my last letter in June that we were looking forward to our 10 day cruise to Alaska from San Francisco. The cruise and weather were great. I may have mentioned that we had 7 cabins booked for friends and neighbors on the same cruise and we had a great time together. On board was an ex-Green Beret and now naturalist that was very knowledgeable about Alaska and the wildlife. Every day, he had a very animated talk about some feature of travel in Alaska. Mary did pretty well in the casino and I enjoyed my video poker there. We had a nice outside cabin high up in the stern of the ship and one floor below the Lido or cafeteria deck. Our food was good and no one got sick aboard ship. Our cabin steward was there all of the time and kept our room clean and the ice bucket filled. The cruise up the Tracy Arm to the Sawyer Glacier was the outstanding part of the cruise. The sun was shining and the pictures turned out beautiful.

Speaking of pictures, I have been scanning a lot of my old slides going back to 1946 and have been having some pretty good results. Sadly, so many of our family and friends in the pictures are dead and gone. Mary chides me for spending so much time in the past and my response is that the past is certainly a lot more pleasant than the present. Every day it seems that more things are changing for the worse. Our politicians have been disgraces for a long time but when accounting firms start lying and covering up the dishonesty of their big corporate clients, there is not much left to trust. I gave up on god a long time ago or vice versa.

Now, to the present. I hope that you were able to make your trip to England and to Arizona and the Carolinas that I seem to remember that you were planning. We spent most of the summer staying home trying to keep cool and eating a lot of watermelons and fresh fruit. My garden was a disaster. The boysenberries were sad, the onions did not grow, and the tomatoes are dying. I believe that my soil is worn out from too much planting of the same things. I tried bell peppers and have enough for the neighbors. It seems like we had more days of over one hundred degrees temperature than I can remember and our air is getting polluted from so many trucks, cars, and people in general.

We have not much genealogy research in several months but may get back in the winter. My search for John Doak Pattillo's family is still at a dead end. I still check a lot of sites on the Internet without much to show for it. I have been emailing a few people that I knew in high school and it is interesting to hear how they spent their lives. It seems that we are disappearing at a faster rate and that is the way it is.

We are flying to St. Louis on 9 October and will spend a night there. We want to see Mary's Aunt Margaret, who has been having some problems. She was burglarized again last week and a lot of her fine clothes were stolen. This has her upset again and this is understandable. We also want to see Michelle and to spend some days out in the country with Mary's niece and her husband on the farm. Mary has a lot of Scott cousins and high school friends that she would like to see. We would like to see you if we can some way work it out during the two weeks that we will be in Missouri. We almost have to play it by ear while we are there because we do not know what they might have planned. If it is okay and you are home during the 9-23 October period, we will give you a call and maybe we can get together some way.

Well, it is almost cocktail time so will close. We hope that you are both enjoying good health and no more floods.

Best regards and affection from your California cousins, Bill and Mary

Bill & Mary -

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902 ①

REC'D
10 JUN 2002

5 June 2002

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

It seems like I am again behind in my correspondence so will try to catch up today. Thanks for your letter of 24 April 2002 with all of the interesting information about General Pershing Upchurch and family. I guess that we have a new member of the exclusive Upchurch Queen Mary Club. I see that you are still playing Missouri Farm Monopoly, when I thought that you were going to phase out your farming interests and travel more. We hope that your trips to England and Tucson in May were pleasurable and fruitful.

We had a very restful experience in Hawaii. My legs were bothering me when we left here and after sleeping for 10 hours or so a day when we got to Kona, I got better. We had a papaya and banana for breakfast with coffee every morning. The enzymes in papaya are supposed to be good for your digestive system so we got regular pretty quick.

We spent a week in Kona, then a week on Oahu, a week on Kauai, and the final week back on the Big Island in Kona and Hilo. We had condos most of the time and an Alamo car rental on each Island. We took a ride around Oahu one day and stopped over at the Kaneohe side. I was able to beg my way on to the Base, where I spent a month or so in advance training before we went overseas. It was a Naval Air Station then and now it is back to being a Marine Air Base again. Things have changed radically since I was there. There were dozens and dozens of helicopters, big ones. There were all kinds of new housing all over the place and I almost got lost before I found my way off the Base. I never did find the Officers Club. There was plenty of activity everywhere and the Marine Security Officer was very kind to let an old fart come aboard for a reminiscing look around the base.

The Islands are really buzzing and they say that Japanese tourism is down but it was not in evidence. We stayed in a nice Japanese hotel on Waikiki and it seemed to be full. We had a nice room on the oceanfront and got to watch all of the activity. One Sunday morning, we awoke to see that during the night, three blocks of Kalakua had been blocked off in front of the Hyatt and Moana, with carpeting laid, tables and umbrellas, and food stands set up for "Brunch on the Beach". They had food and music all morning and it was quite of a show. Apparently they do this every month.

I had my 80th birthday of the 28th of April in Hilo and Kona with a wonderful dinner on the beach in Kona with waves crashing below our table at Huggos. They gave us a big piece of Mac pie to finish it off and it was almost too much.

I did not do any useful Upchurch research in the Islands but did get a copy of the Hawaii phone listings for Upchurch's and noticed that several of the ones you had contacted several years before are still listed. I was somewhat reluctant to go back over ground that you seemed to have covered very well in previous years.

After we got home and things half way back in order, we had one hellofa a hail and rainstorm just before we started our work as volunteers for our 29th International Jazz Jubilee over the Memorial Day Weekend. Our store room got flooded and my tools dampened. We had stuff scattered all over our carport to dry. My garden is a mess with leaves full of holes and stems and fruit bruised. No boysenberries jam this year. We are almost recovered from that and are getting ready for our 10 day cruise to Alaska from San Francisco this Saturday. We are being bussed from here, which means that we do not have to fly.

We had a great Jubilee and got to do all of our work before the Festival started. This way we were able to enjoy the music without having to do volunteer work during the festival. We had some excellent bands and particularly liked the Kind Dixie Band from Las Vegas and the Coronet Chop Suey from St. Louis. After a while, the old Chicago or New Orleans Dixieland music gets to be a big bore. I rather like the well-rehearsed musical groups that play it all and well. We had several Big Band groups that made good sounds. The Country Western and Zydeco were okay in their place but not for us.

We hear from Michele, Brother John's widow very often and she seems to be surviving okay but missing John terribly this second year since his death. We hear from Mary's Aunt Margaret regularly. She is still at home climbing the stairs to the second and third floors and driving her car. She is quite a strong lady.

I got my computer upgraded to a Pentium 4 with more memory and storage and a slide scanner. In the process, I had my old parts put in Mary's computer and really got things fouled. Now she has problems with her e-mail and is unhappy at me. Oh, well, that is the way it goes.

Health wise, I guess that we are doing okay. We are both having weakening knee problems and our hearing and seeing is being diminished. I had a few spots burned off of my nose and a chest x-ray this week and made an appointment for a new hearing device. I guess that is the price of living so long.

You all take care and have fun and wonderful experiences in YOUR travels.

Your California Cousins,

Bill & Mary -




could not resist sending you the entire 9 item
 Biograph which is enclosed. Like you he is a
 Texan. The reason I am sending this is that
 he returned from WWII in the Queen Mary
 (see pg 4) and thus is entitled to membership
 in our exclusive "Upchurch Queen Mary" club.
 Additionally, he is one of our prized Upchurch
 Footnotes to real history. Note that he was
 born at the close of WWI & thus was given
 the real name (honored) of General Pershing &
 in honor of General Pershing of WWI fame.
 Further our cousin G. P. U. drove the first
 American tank onto German soil in WWII.
 If we can't make the headline at least
 we deserve a place in the footnotes!

We bought a small farm in December and
 will close on a rather beautiful 120 acre tract
 on 10 MAY 02. This leads to a lot of activity &
 is a part of what is keeping me busy.
 Also I am in the midst of negotiating new
 2-year agreements with our 3 operators and
 figuring out how to handle the two new tracts

My third year on our Church Council starts next month, I am in severe danger of being elected President of the Council/Congregation but have entered a defense. Part of this is my record of leaving broken bones behind me when I am in a position of leadership!

Our trip to England is from 2-7 MAY 02. We decided to make this a simple purpose trip to do the Ypschurch thing in the Huntingdonshire Area. Eight American Cousins will join us. Additionally I will meet with at least one local Ypschurch who has an interest. We have now scheduled our trip to Tucson 19-22 MAY 02 to attend the High School Graduation of Granddaughter #2.

We trust this finds both of you in good health & looking forward to more travel. It does have its merits.

Sincerely yours
 Phil Ypschurch
 {ROBERT PHILIP YPSCHURCH}

WILLIAM LEE PATILLOS

XID-39902

KONA.

4/4/02

~~MOKUAUKAUA CHURCH - KAILUA, KONA~~
ON THE BIG ISLAND OF HAWAII

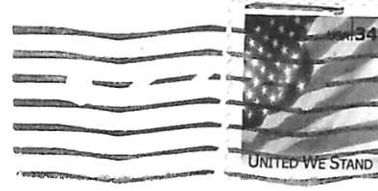
Colorful view of this historic church, the oldest in all the Hawaiian Islands. The rock walls were constructed in 1839. They were mortared with coral with hand hewn Ohia beams.

WE HOBBLLED DOWN TO THE CHURCH YESTERDAY

GOT ANOTHER COPY OF THE LITTLE BOOKLET ABOUT THE CHURCH. EVERYTHING SEEMS TO BE THE SAME - NO ONE AROUND TO PAY SO DROPPED THE \$ IN THE BOX.

WEATHER CLEAR & WARM.

VERY PLEASANT. MUCH ALONG
BILL & MARY -



POST CARD
REC'D 9 APR 2002

Dr. and Mrs. Robert P. UPCHURCH
351 Shetland Valley Ct.
Chesterfield, MO, 63005-4840

KONA.

4/4/02

~~MOKUAUKAUA CHURCH - KAILUA, KONA~~
ON THE BIG ISLAND OF HAWAII

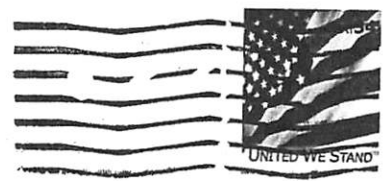
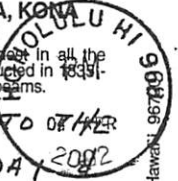
Colorful view of this historic church, the oldest in all the Hawaiian Islands. The rock walls were constructed in 1839. They were mortared with coral with hand hewn Ohia beams.

WE HOBBLLED DOWN TO THE CHURCH YESTERDAY

GOT ANOTHER COPY OF THE LITTLE BOOKLET ABOUT THE CHURCH. EVERYTHING SEEMS TO BE THE SAME - NO ONE AROUND TO PAY SO DROPPED THE \$ IN THE BOX.

WEATHER CLEAR & WARM.

VERY PLEASANT. MUCH ALONG
BILL & MARY -



POST CARD
REC'D 9 APR 2002

Dr. and Mrs. Robert P. UPCHURCH
351 Shetland Valley Ct.
Chesterfield, MO, 63005-4840

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XII-39902

KONA.

4/4/02

MOKUAUKAUA CHURCH - KAILUA, KONA
ON THE BIG ISLAND OF HAWAII

Colorful view of this historic church, the oldest in all the
Hawaiian Islands. The rock walls were constructed in 1835.
were mortared with coral with hand hewn Ohia beams.

WE HOBBLLED DOWN TO THE
CHURCH YESTER DAY

67
GOT ANOTHER COPY OF THE
LITTLE BOOKLET ABOUT THE
CHURCH. EVERYTHING
SEEMS TO BE THE SAME -
NO ONE AROUND TO PAY
SO DROPPED THE \$ IN
THE BOX.

WEATHER CLEAR & WARM.
VERY PLEASANT. MUCH ALoha
Bill & MAM -



POST CARD

REC'D 9 APR 2002

Dr. and Mrs. Robert P. UPCHURCH
351 Shetland Valley Ct.
Chesterfield, MO, 63005-4840

Published by... Design & Design, Inc., Hilo, Hawaii, 96720

KONA.

4/4/02

MOKUAUKAUA CHURCH - KAILUA, KONA
ON THE BIG ISLAND OF HAWAII

Colorful view of this historic church, the oldest in all the
Hawaiian Islands. The rock walls were constructed in 1835.
were mortared with coral with hand hewn Ohia beams.

WE HOBBLLED DOWN TO THE
CHURCH YESTER DAY

67
GOT ANOTHER COPY OF THE
LITTLE BOOKLET ABOUT THE
CHURCH. EVERYTHING
SEEMS TO BE THE SAME -
NO ONE AROUND TO PAY
SO DROPPED THE \$ IN
THE BOX.

WEATHER CLEAR & WARM.
VERY PLEASANT. MUCH ALoha
Bill & MAM -



POST CARD

REC'D 9 APR 2002

Dr. and Mrs. Robert P. UPCHURCH
351 Shetland Valley Ct.
Chesterfield, MO, 63005-4840

Published by... Design & Design, Inc., Hilo, Hawaii, 96720

WILLIAM LEE PATILLOS

XID-39902 ①

26 March 2002

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

REC'D
1 APR 2002

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

Sorry to be so slow in responding to your nice letter of 16 February but I can excuse myself "for being so busy". It is just that I am not as efficient as I once seemed to be. I do have my income tax returns all completed and ready for mailing. I have booked 7 cabins on the Regal Princess cruise to Alaska in June and made all of the final payments for all of our friends and ourselves. We have all of our flights, car reservations, and most of our hotel reservations made for our Hawaii trip next week. We went up to San Andreas and Murphys last weekend to see the 200,000 daffodils that the Ironstone Winery had planted and to the Celtic Faire in Angels Camp. We did go up to Reno for 2 nites at the end of February for Mary's birthday and to Chico last week to have lunch with my Brother from Redding. Also, during the last month and a half we re-did Mary's bedroom with new carpet, mirror, and lavatory top and faucet. Now, am I forgiven for being such of a poor correspondent?

I have a few minutes now while Mary is at the dentist's office getting a crown and other work for a tooth that broke off when we were up at Murphys. We are in a bit of a bind for time but believe that we have most bases covered. Our plane leaves from here at 7 AM but we have to be there at 5 so that they can check the bottom of my shoes. Hopefully, I will not have any fertilizer residue on my shoes or feet to disrupt the security check. I am a bit bitter about all of this bullshit that we are subjected to in the search for terrorists. I am more terrified at driving the freeway to the airport than I would be flying with NO security checks. I have been flying for over 50 years and now it has got so that I hate it. It was bad enough before all of this heightened so-called security screening.

Your trip to the British Isles sounds great and the time in London sounds wonderful. We have spent a lot of time there during the last 45 years or so since our first arrival there in 1957 (from our Queen Mary trip). By the way, how is our club coming along? London is an exciting city and there is so much to see and experience there. I would like to see the new structures there including the Millenium Dome and the giant Ferris wheel. On one of our last trips there, we took a couple of evening walking tours. They were great. One was the Jack the Ripper tour and the other was a pub tour. Both were fun and the walking leaders were very well informed and articulate. The theater there is varied and outstanding. There are usually a lot of discounted tickets available on the day of the performances.

Your visit with Professor Ransome sounds like it will be very interesting and genealogically profitable.

Speaking of profits, I hope that your deferred farming income to this year does not hurt you too much. As my old friend Dan Patton use to say when we were in college, "I would like to pay more income taxes that anyone else in the country because I would still have a lot left." I hope that applies to your case. Our income tax is not much of a problem any more because we retired so long ago and Mr. Greenspend's low interest policy has cut our income considerably. I think that it is wonderful that we boost our economy (the stock market) by reducing interest rates so people can borrow more and go into debt to buy more things that they do not need. And probably, have to buy things made in China, Mexico, or somewhere outside the US of A. Sadly, we have one of the lowest saving rates in the so-called civilized world and for a poor country, China has one of the highest rate of saving. As an old "gold bug", I am glad to see that some of my long-held gold stocks are rising in price and some of the luster is returning to gold, where a lot of smart Japanese are finding refuge. I have read reports that the Japanese banks are in serious trouble that may present problems here. Enough economics and complaints for now.

When we get to Hawaii, maybe I will try to retrace some of your steps and try to learn more about the "Hawaiian Upchurchs".

Youall take care and have fun and wonderful experiences in YOUR travels, Your California Cousins,

Bill & Mary P.



SOME OF THE 200,000
DAFFODILS PLANTED
AT FROESZON WINEERY-
© MURPHY'S, CA.

visit.

I have decided not to engage a tour company for an added phase for our trip to England. I am afraid they might cancel leaving us, with only 1/2 of a plan. As an alternative we have decided to create a see-London-on-your-own segment. There is much to see in London and ~~that~~ way no one can cancel our trip. We will go several days early and visit some things we have not yet seen.

I am still very excited about this new phase of our life in which we anticipate making one or more tours per year. We have few sets of friends, including you and Mary, who have long been doing this sort of thing. We don't know when we will unfold a real plan as we have some immediate matters to accommodate. There is our trip to England, a trip to Tucson in late May to attend the High School Graduation of #2 Grandchild, and possibly a trip back to Tucson in August to

attend the Advisory Board of the Desert League Program. Then there is the tax issue. In the process of getting ready to see our CPA next Tuesday I came to realize that my plan and otherwise about 95,000 in farm income had been deferred from 2000 to 2001. This was great for 2000 but gives us a bit of a challenge as we approach the dreaded 15 APR. I hope our CPA is creative. I am usually alert to such issues but this one slipped up on me. Like you I am beginning to wonder about the hereafter. I try to convince Salma that if we pay taxes we must have gotten some money somewhere, somehow, sometime. I don't worry about all this stuff. Money is just a medium of exchange.

Our very best to you both

Sincerely yours

(P)

Phil Yelchur

{ROBERT PAULIA UPCHURCH}

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS
UPCHURCH

XID-39902①

351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MO 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022

=====

WILLIAM L. PATTILLOS
4748 DEL RIO ROAD
SACRAMENTO, CA 95822-1132

3 FEB 2002

Dear Cousins Bill & Mary,

Your letter of 29 JAN 2002 led to some real
chat in our household. It arrived with several
other pieces of mail about three days ago. Both
Sallaine and I read and enjoyed your update
and then went into her sorting act - some
items to tax folder, bills to pay, magazines
to read, etc, etc. Time went by and I
began to frame in my mind an answer
to your letter - especially about Mokuaukaha Church.
Gradually I developed a sense that your letter
had not made it to my desk for proper
interim placement pending a response to be
written. Yesterday I asked Sallaine the
whereabouts of your letter. She responded that
I would lose my head if it was not
attached - or something like that (Hard to
find a compliment there!). I looked around
to no avail. This morning I took the quest

2-

(2)

seriously, Sallaine again denied any knowledge but suggested several places I could look including on my desk. All looking was to no avail.

I then said "Sallaine did you put my stuff in the garbage?" She said she did not but any garbage. I said "did so". She said "I didn't say that" [she always senses her comments as an argument goes along. It works for her but not for me!]. Then as I showed she looked through the garbage she had put out and found 3 of my letters including yours. Mystery solved. I threatened to revoke her garbage disposal privileges. It's better if I treat this as a humorous event.

Back to Hawaii. Since you mentioned the Upland Family of Mahaikeaha Church I wanted to send you a copy of my relevant files. Enclosed are Brochures for William U, Lewis U, and James K. U. The William U Brochure tells the story as I know it. In the beginning I called William U "Hawaiian Upland" as I did not know his name. I wrote Lewis U 2 AUG 1985 but got no answer - par for the course.

3-

The absence of a linkage of the William U (probably born 1840-1860 in US) to the Upchurch on the Mainline remains one of the more interesting puzzles for the Upchurch family. I am not requesting you do any specific research on this puzzle but should you come up with anything I'll be glad to have it. your trip to Hawaii sounds great.

We were pleased that Aunt Margaret is back home now and has overcome her accident. We have made a note that she liked Suncy place as we may find that information useful. Sallaine knows where it is.

We had a great family history trip to NC 29 NOV - 17 DEC 2001 and got lots of details and made lots of contacts. I have just today finished processing all of my notes and doing all the follow-up. Now it's on to tax preparation time

We just about had a trip to England penalized for 26 APR - 11 MAY 2002. The final step was to get word from Professor Ransome in England that the dates would suit him. The schedule included an 11 day

4-

GLOBUS TOUR of Scotland. While we were waiting for Ransome to respond our travel agent cabled to say Globus had cancelled the tour. Now we have to come up with another plan.

You should have a really nice trip to Alaska. We want to get the trip to England out of the way before making more travel plans. I am really anxious to see the 4 letters our ancestor Michael U, I sent back to England in the 1650's. Professor Ransome can get us in to the proper Archives in Cambridge University where the records are preserved.

I trust your minor health problems are now resolved. It's time for us all to enjoy!

With All Best Wishes!

Sincerely yours

(C-)

Phil Upchurch

[ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH]

P.S. Thanks for
the photos
Phil U

WILLIAM LEE PATTILOS

XID-39902①

7 February 2002

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

Thanks for the great letter and your detailed research results for the Hawaiian Upchurchs. I am impressed with your ability to tie a lot of loose ends together into a rather coherent picture. It is a rather interesting mystery as to how the original William Upchurch arrived in Hawaii. It looks like you contacted a lot of Hawaiian Upchurchs when you were in Hawaii in 1985. The Louisa that you met there who was apparently interested in her family's history might have more information by now. Should I give her a call?

The information about the Mokuaikaua Church is interesting. We had the same problem when we were there last year. There was no one around to talk to or question. We had to leave money for the little church booklet in a box in the church. Maybe, we will have better luck for a personal contact this time.

This will be a short note. The main reason for writing now is:

Mary wants to know how to get her "garbage disposal privilege" revoked? Maybe, she should contact Sallaine? I am still chuckling about your missing letters episode. I have a terrible keeping track of things and am wondering more about the "hereafter". I go somewhere and wonder "What am I here after?"

I am sorry to hear about your Globus Scottish tour being cancelled. Have you checked other tour operators like Brendan, Cosmos (a cheaper Globus), Collette, and Trafalgar. I am attaching a Scottish tour from Brendan. If you like, give me the dates that you want to go to Scotland and I will be glad to research what is available and the prices.... No trouble for me and no cost to you. Boy, that sounds like an Enron pitch if I ever heard one. Seriously, I would be happy to see what I can find at a reasonable price. Yauck has some wonderful tours but at a luxury price.

I guess this is all for now. It is good hearing from and the deposed garbage disposal chairman.

Our Best regards to you both,

Bill & Mary ~

Bill and Mary

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

ENGLAND, WALES, SCOTLAND

TOUR GA • ESCORTED
19 DAYS INCLUDING AIR OR
18 DAYS LONDON/LONDON

BRENDAN'S TRAVEL VALUE INCLUDES

- Scheduled transatlantic flights and airport transfers in London on days 2 and 19 when Brendan Tours issues the tickets; see page 16
- Host service in London; professional tour director while touring
- Twin-bedded rooms with private bath or shower in hotels listed or equivalent, see also pages 10-12; hotel taxes, service charges, and tips for baggage handling
- Welcome drink; 3 continental breakfasts (CB); 14 full English breakfasts (FB); 9 three-course dinners with choice of menus and coffee (D)
- Private deluxe motorcoach. Air-conditioning, extra leg room, and emergency washroom while touring; see page 9
- Ferry to the Isle of Skye
- Sightseeing with local guides: London, Brighton's Royal Pavilion, *HMS Victory*, a whisky distillery, Edinburgh, Abbotsford House
- Visits to Hampton Court Palace gardens, Sir Winston Churchill's Chartwell, Portsmouth's Naval Dockyard and Maritime Museum, Winchester Cathedral, Stonehenge, Widecombe in the Moor, Plymouth, St. Ives, Glastonbury, Bath's Roman relics, Cardiff, Royal Worcester porcelain factory, Shakespeare's Stratford-upon-Avon, Cotswold villages, Ironbridge, Chester, Caernarvon, a Welsh woollen mill, Llangollen, Grasmere, Hadrian's Wall, Gretna Green, Glasgow, Clan Donald Centre, Inverness, Culloden, Balmoral Castle or Crathie Church, St. Andrews, York, Harrogate, Belvoir Castle, Cambridge
- Inside visits as shown in bold in the itinerary, including admission charges where applicable
- Brendan flight bag and portfolio of travel documents

Airport transfers (see page 16)

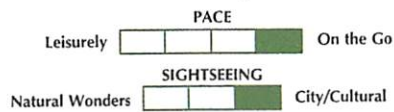
London – arrivals and departures from 6 a.m. to 3 p.m.

HOTELS

() Denotes number of overnights

LONDON (2,1) - Thistle Lancaster Gate (F) or Novotel (F); BRIGHTON (1) - Hilton Metropole (SF); SOUTHAMPTON (1) - Hilton (SF); PLYMOUTH (2) - Moat House (F); CARDIFF (1) - Jurys (F); STRATFORD (2) - Moat House (SF); RUTHIN (2) - Ruthin Castle Hotel (F); GLASGOW (1) - Forte Posthouse City (F); INVERNESS (1) - Thistle (F); EDINBURGH (2) - Holyrood (SF); HARROGATE (1) - Moat House (F)

IS THIS TOUR FOR YOU?



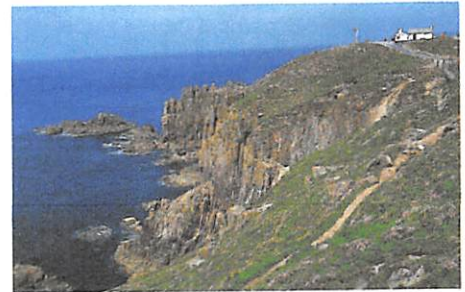
Day 1, Tue. BOARD YOUR OVERNIGHT TRANSATLANTIC FLIGHT.

Day 2, Wed. ARRIVAL IN LONDON, ENGLAND. Uniformed hosts are available to help you make the most of your stay.

Day 3, Thu. LONDON. Morning sightseeing includes Royal Albert Hall, Kensington Palace, Knightsbridge with Harrods, the Houses of Parliament, Big Ben beside the River Thames, and Westminster Abbey. Highlights are a visit to **St. Paul's Cathedral** and the Changing of the Guard at Buckingham Palace, if held. Free time in the afternoon for independent activities or to join an optional excursion to Windsor Castle or the Tower of London. (CB)

Day 4, Fri. LONDON / BRIGHTON. Meet your tour director and depart London at 9 a.m. First admire the **ornamental gardens** of Henry VIII's Hampton Court Palace. Next, visit **Chartwell**, the family home of Sir Winston Churchill from 1922 until his death in 1965. A special introduction explains the background to this fine house, restored by the National Trust to its earlier 1930's style. Later, cross the South Downs to the Regency seaside resort of Brighton. Before dinner tonight, join your tour director for a toast to happy touring. (CB,D)

Day 5, Sat. BRIGHTON / SOUTHAMPTON. After breakfast, time to stroll along the promenade and take the sea air. Then join your specialist guide for a walk through the exotic **Royal Pavilion**,



THE RUGGED COAST OF LAND'S END

the lavish oriental palace built for the Prince Regent in the early 1800's. Glimpse the town of Arundel, dominated by the Duke of Norfolk's castle, as you head for Portsmouth. Visit the Naval Dockyard's **Maritime Museum**, and let a Royal Navy expert show you around **HMS Victory**, Lord Nelson's flagship at the battle of Trafalgar. At Winchester, visit the **cathedral** where the murdered King William Rufus and novelist Jane Austen are buried. Overnight at Southampton. (FB,D)

Day 6, Sun. SOUTHAMPTON / PLYMOUTH. This morning explore the intriguing prehistoric monument of **Stonehenge**, head further into Thomas Hardy's Wessex. Drive across wild and romantic Dartmoor with a visit to the picture-book village of Widecombe-in-the-Moor. Upon arrival in Plymouth, hear about Sir Francis Drake and see the Mayflower Steps where the Pilgrims embarked in 1620. (FB)

Day 7, Mon. CORNWALL EXCURSION. A day full of West Country sights. Cross Bodmin Moor, setting for Daphne du Maurier's *Jamaica Inn*, then take a stroll in the seaside resort of St. Ives. Follow the rugged Atlantic coast to take your photos at Land's End before viewing St. Michael's Mount, rising boldly out of the sea. (FB,D)



Visitor Centre visit Chester, the ancient county town on the River Dee. Walk with your tour director to the Roman remains, the black and white half-timbered buildings of the historic center, and the magnificent cathedral. Time for window-shopping along the two-tiered arcades called the "Rows." Then visit Liverpool's restored Albert Dock area and its shops, restaurants and museums. Study the reminders of a glorious seafaring past displayed at the **Merseyside Maritime Museum**. (FB)

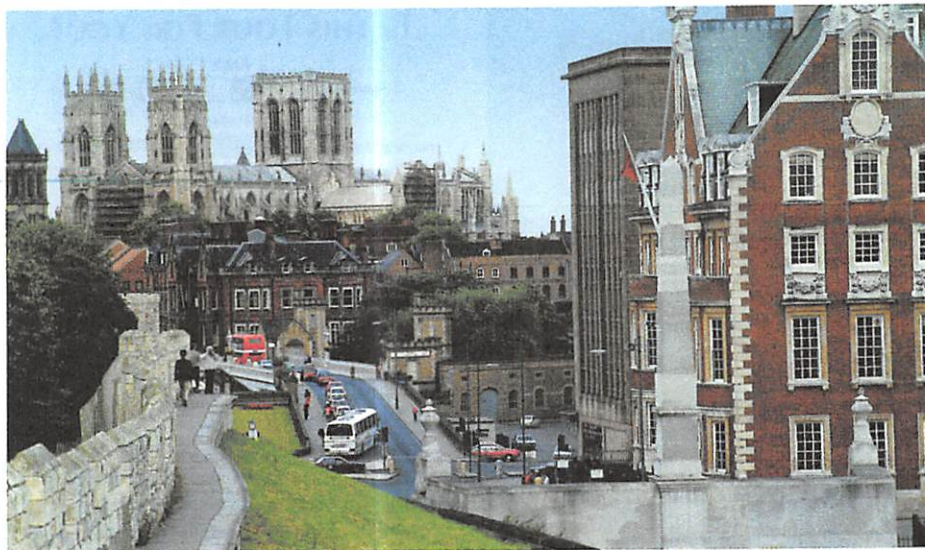
Day 8. LIVERPOOL / GLASGOW, SCOTLAND. Focus on the tranquil Lake District, often considered to be the finest of England's national parks. After a break in William Wordsworth's beloved Grasmere, head north for the Scottish border. Inspect a section of Hadrian's Wall, the Roman coast-to-coast defense against marauding northern tribes and on your way through the Lowland Hills, stop at Gretna Green, where the blacksmith used to wed runaway couples. Your Glasgow tour takes in the 12th century cathedral, university buildings, and elegant Georgian squares built by the wealthy tobacco barons. (FB,D)

Day 9. GLASGOW / INVERNESS. Follow the "Bonnie Banks" of Loch Lomond and enter the Highlands. Wild Rannoch Moor, Glen Coe, lovely Loch Linnhe, and Fort William beneath Ben Nevis are on the agenda this morning. In the afternoon, spectacular vistas of the Great Glen, Loch Lochy, the Caledonian Canal, and Loch Ness, watching for signs of the mysterious monster. Today's final highlight: **Culloden Visitor Centre**, telling the story of the Hanoverian victory over Bonnie Prince Charlie's Scottish clans. (FB,D)

Day 10. INVERNESS / EDINBURGH. Through heather-clad moors for a visit to a **whisky distillery** where your guide explains the ancient art of converting barley, water, and yeast into the heart-warming liquor. On to **Balmoral Castle**, the Queen's residence during the hunting season. (Before May 1 and after July 31, when the Royal Family is in residence, visit **Crathie Church** instead.) Through Braemar, home of the Royal Highland Games for over 900 years, then travel via Dundee to St. Andrews, whose Royal and Ancient Golf Club has given us the rules of golfing. Continue through Fife and over the Forth Road Bridge to Edinburgh. (FB)

Day 11. EDINBURGH. Morning sightseeing with a local expert starts with a drive along Princes Street and the Royal Mile. History comes alive as you tour **Edinburgh Castle** and **Holyrood Palace**. Afternoon is free. Later a unique optional offering: board the splendid former *Royal Yacht Britannia* and tour the royal apartments. (FB)

Day 12. EDINBURGH / YORK, ENGLAND / HARROGATE. Visit **Floors Castle**, the stately home of the Duke and Duchess of Roxburghe. Then south past the house of Mary, Queen of Scots, and the abbey ruins at Jedburgh into Northumberland National Park. Afternoon arrival in York, England's most complete medieval city. See York Minster, then follow your tour director through a maze of quaint streets, including the narrow Shambles. Overnight in Harrogate. (FB,D)



YORK MINSTER, ENGLAND

Photo by Mick Roessler / Index Stock

Day 13. HARROGATE / STRATFORD. Leave Yorkshire, skirting Robin Hood's Sherwood Forest on the way to Coventry. Here listen to the tale of Lady Godiva and Peeping Tom and view the splendid modern cathedral which rose from the rubble of World War II bombings. Afternoon arrival in Stratford-upon-Avon. Take your pictures of Anne Hathaway's Cottage and visit **Shakespeare's birthplace**. Time later to explore at your own pace and maybe join your tour director on an optional excursion to some of England's most picturesque villages. (FB,D)

Day 14. STRATFORD / LONDON. On your way back to London, see quaint Stow-on-the-Wold in the Cotswold Hills, Sir Winston Churchill's burial place in Bladon, Oxford, one of the country's oldest seats of learning, Royal Windsor, dominated by the largest inhabited castle in the world, and Runnymede, site of the sealing of the Magna Carta. Arrive in London around 4 p.m. (FB)

Day 15. YOUR HOMEBOUND FLIGHT ARRIVES THE SAME DAY. (CB)

TOUR GB – DEPARTURES & PRICES PER PERSON

TOUR NUMBER	LEAVE USA	RETURN TO USA	14 DAYS LAND ONLY	15 DAYS USA/USA	TOUR NUMBER	LEAVE USA	RETURN TO USA	14 DAYS LAND ONLY	15 DAYS USA/USA
0403	Sat Mar 31	Sat Apr 14	\$1279	\$1776	0720	Tue Jul 17	Tue Jul 31	\$1399	\$2027
0410	Sat Apr 07	Sat Apr 21	\$1319	\$1816	0724	Sat Jul 21	Sat Aug 04	\$1399	\$2073
0417	Sat Apr 14	Sat Apr 28	\$1359	\$1856	0727	Tue Jul 24	Tue Aug 07	\$1399	\$2027
0424	Sat Apr 21	Sat May 05	\$1379	\$1876	0731	Sat Jul 28	Sat Aug 11	\$1399	\$2073
0501	Sat Apr 28	Sat May 12	\$1399	\$1896	0803	Tue Jul 31	Tue Aug 14	\$1399	\$2027
0504	Tue May 01	Tue May 15	\$1399	\$1862	0807	Sat Aug 04	Sat Aug 18	\$1399	\$2073
0508	Sat May 05	Sat May 19	\$1399	\$1896	0810	Tue Aug 07	Tue Aug 21	\$1399	\$2027
0511	Tue May 08	Tue May 22	\$1399	\$1862	0814	Sat Aug 11	Sat Aug 25	\$1399	\$2073
0515	Sat May 12	Sat May 26	\$1399	\$1896	0817	Tue Aug 14	Tue Aug 28	\$1399	\$2027
0518	Tue May 15	Tue May 29	\$1399	\$1862	0821	Sat Aug 18	Sat Sep 01	\$1399	\$2073
0522	Sat May 19	Sat Jun 02	\$1399	\$1902	0824	Tue Aug 21	Tue Sep 04	\$1399	\$2027
0525	Tue May 22	Tue Jun 05	\$1399	\$1862	0828	Sat Aug 25	Sat Sep 08	\$1399	\$2073
0529	Sat May 26	Sat Jun 09	\$1399	\$1902	0831	Tue Aug 28	Tue Sep 11	\$1399	\$2027
0601	Tue May 29	Tue Jun 12	\$1399	\$1862	0904	Sat Sep 01	Sat Sep 15	\$1399	\$2073
0605	Sat Jun 02	Sat Jun 16	\$1399	\$2073	0907	Tue Sep 04	Tue Sep 18	\$1399	\$2027
0608	Tue Jun 05	Tue Jun 19	\$1399	\$2027	0911	Sat Sep 08	Sat Sep 22	\$1399	\$2073
0612	Sat Jun 09	Sat Jun 23	\$1399	\$2073	0914	Tue Sep 11	Tue Sep 25	\$1399	\$2027
0615	Tue Jun 12	Tue Jun 26	\$1399	\$2027	0918	Sat Sep 15	Sat Sep 29	\$1399	\$2073
0619	Sat Jun 16	Sat Jun 30	\$1399	\$2073	0921	Tue Sep 18	Tue Oct 02	\$1399	\$2027
0622	Tue Jun 19	Tue Jul 03	\$1399	\$2027	0925	Sat Sep 22	Sat Oct 06	\$1399	\$2067
0626	Sat Jun 23	Sat Jul 07	\$1399	\$2073	0928	Tue Sep 25	Tue Oct 09	\$1399	\$2027
0629	Tue Jun 26	Tue Jul 10	\$1399	\$2027	1002	Sat Sep 29	Sat Oct 13	\$1399	\$2067
0703	Sat Jun 30	Sat Jul 14	\$1399	\$2073	1005	Tue Oct 02	Tue Oct 16	\$1389	\$1852
0706	Tue Jul 03	Tue Jul 17	\$1399	\$2027	1009	Sat Oct 06	Sat Oct 20	\$1389	\$1886
0710	Sat Jul 07	Sat Jul 21	\$1399	\$2073	1016	Sat Oct 13	Sat Oct 27	\$1379	\$1876
0713	Tue Jul 10	Tue Jul 24	\$1399	\$2027	1023	Sat Oct 20	Sat Nov 03	\$1369	\$1849
0717	Sat Jul 14	Sat Jul 28	\$1399	\$2073	1030	Sat Oct 27	Sat Nov 10	\$1359	\$1839

Single room supplement: \$385 Triple room reduction per person: \$58
 Reduction for joining in London for overnight day 3: \$94, or on departure day 4: \$171, leaving on arrival London day 14: \$78.
 To cover various departure and arrival taxes, \$94 per person (subject to change) will be added to your air-inclusive invoice.
 For any airfare supplement from your departure city, see List 10 on page 18.

SCOTLAND

Stay 4 nights on the Isles of Skye and Mull

TOUR GJ • ESCORTED
15 DAYS INCLUDING AIR OR
14 DAYS GLASGOW/GLASGOW

BRENDAN'S TRAVEL VALUE INCLUDES

- Scheduled transatlantic flights and airport transfers in Glasgow on days 2 and 15 when Brendan Tours issues the tickets; see page 16
- Services of a professional tour director
- Twin-bedded rooms with private bath or shower in hotels listed or equivalent, see also pages 10-12; hotel taxes, service charges, and tips for baggage handling
- Welcome drink; 13 full Scottish breakfasts (FB); 11 three-course dinners with choice of menus and coffee (D)
- Private deluxe motorcoach with air-conditioning, extra leg room, and emergency washroom while touring; see page 9. The local coach on the Orkney Islands is somewhat less luxurious
- Ferries to the islands
- Sightseeing with local guides: Carlisle Castle, Abbotsford House, Edinburgh, Glamis Castle, a malt whisky distillery, Orkney Islands
- Visits to Glasgow, Robert Burns' birthplace, Gretna Green, Hadrian's Wall, St. Andrews, Aberdeen, Ballater, Balmoral Castle or Crathie Church, Culloden Visitor Centre, Inverness, Dunrobin Castle and falconry display, Caithness glass factory, John O'Groats, Scapa Flow, the Italian Chapel, Skara Brae and Skail House, Kirkwall, Duvegan Castle and gardens, Portree and Clan Donald Centre on the Isle of Skye, the center of Celtic Christianity on the Isle of Iona, Tobermory on the Isle of Mull
- Scenic highlights: Scottish Borders, the Highlands, the Orkney Islands, the Isles of Skye, Mull and Iona, Loch Lomond
- Inside visits as shown in bold in the itinerary, including admission charges where applicable
- Brendan flight bag and portfolio of travel documents

Airport transfers (see page 16)

Glasgow – arrivals and departures from 6 a.m. to 2 p.m.

HOTELS

() Denotes number of overnights

GLASGOW (1) - Jurys (F); CARLISLE (1) - Crown (F) at Wetheral or Forte Posthouse (F); EDINBURGH (2) - Forte Posthouse Premier (F) or Hilton Belford (F); ABERDEEN (1) - Thistle (F) at Altens; INVERNESS (1) - Jarvis Caledonian (F) or Thistle (F); WICK (2) - Norseman (ST); ISLE OF SKYE (2) - Dunollie (ST) at Broadford; ISLE OF MULL (2) - Isle of Mull Hotel (ST) at Craignure; GLASGOW (1) - Thistle (SF)

IS THIS TOUR FOR YOU?



Day 1. BOARD YOUR OVERNIGHT TRANS-ATLANTIC FLIGHT.

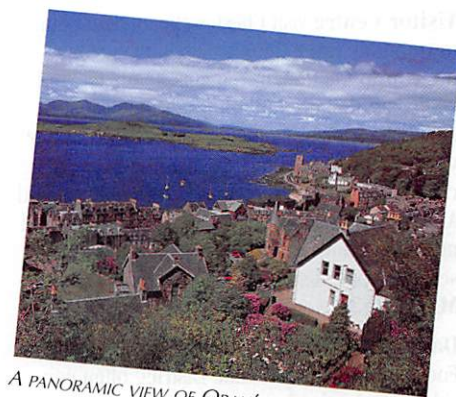
Day 2. ARRIVAL IN GLASGOW, SCOTLAND. Your day is free to relax in Scotland's largest city. Before tonight's welcome dinner, join your tour director for a toast to happy touring. (D)

Day 3. GLASGOW / CARLISLE. Start your tour of Scotland with interesting Lowland sights: Scottish poet **Robert Burns' birthplace and museum** at Alloway; Gretna Green, where the blacksmith used to wed runaway couples. Step over the border for a visit to **Carlisle Castle**, which has guarded England's frontier with Scotland since the 11th century. It is here that Mary, Queen of Scots was imprisoned. (FB,D)

Day 4. CARLISLE / EDINBURGH. Follow a section of Hadrian's Wall, the Roman coast-to-coast defense against marauding northern tribes. Then vistas of Northumberland National Park on the way back over the Scottish border. Glimpses of the house of Mary, Queen of Scots, and Jedburgh and Melrose Abbey ruins. Finally, visit Sir Walter Scott's **Abbotsford House**, where Dame Jean Maxwell-Scott often guides our tours herself. (FB)

Day 5. EDINBURGH. Morning sightseeing with a local expert starts with an orientation drive along Princes Street and the Royal Mile. History comes to life as you tour mighty **Edinburgh Castle** and the Queen's **Holyrood Palace**. The afternoon is at leisure. (FB)

Day 6. EDINBURGH / ABERDEEN. Over the Forth Road Bridge and through Fife to St. Andrews, whose Royal and Ancient Golf Club, founded in 1754, has given us the rules of golfing. Cross the Firth of Tay to Dundee and visit **Glamis**



A PANORAMIC VIEW OF OBAN'S SCENIC LOCATION

Castle, the childhood home of the Queen Mother and birthplace of Princess Margaret. This afternoon brings you to Aberdeen for an orientation drive in this east coast fishing port. (FB,D)

Day 7. ABERDEEN / INVERNESS. Trace the salmon-rich River Dee on the way to Ballater, where the royal coats of arms denote those shops supplying the royal household, then visit **Balmoral Castle**, the Queen's residence during the hunting season. (After July 31, when the Royal Family is in residence, visit **Crathie Church** instead.) Drive through heather-clad moors to the Spey Valley for a guided visit to a **whisky distillery** where you learn about the ancient art of converting barley, water and yeast into a heart-warming liquor. Finally, **Culloden Visitor Centre**, which tells the story of the crushing Hanoverian victory over Bonnie Prince Charlie's Scottish clans. Overnight in Inverness, the Highland capital. (FB,D)

Day 8. INVERNESS / WICK. Continue your journey through spectacular scenery to the remote northernmost part of Scotland. Follow the coast road to majestic **Dunrobin Castle**, originally built in 1275 and for centuries the seat of the Dukes and Earls of Sutherland. Visit the formal gardens overlooking the North Sea and tour the castle's opulent interior. Also enjoy a fascinating



falconry display. On arrival at the tiny port of Wick, there's time to call at the **Caithness Glass Factory**. Before dinner, you may want to join your tour director for an optional excursion to a nearby herring fishing village with a chance to meet the locals in a pub. (FB,D)

Day 9. ORKNEY ISLANDS EXCURSION. Via Dunnet Head, the northernmost point on the British mainland, and past the Queen Mother's Castle of Mey, head for John O'Groats. Board a ferry for the 45 minute crossing to South Ronaldsay, one of the Orkney Islands, where a local coach and driver-guide await. Cross the four Churchill Barriers and overlook Scapa Flow, where the German fleet scuttled itself in World War I. Visit the **Italian chapel**, built by prisoners of war in 1943 from scrap metal, concrete, and other materials, then head for **Skara Brae**, where you see the remains of a 5,000-year-old Neolithic village and visit Skail House. More highlights: the Ring of Brodgar, the Orkneys' Stonehenge, and finally Kirkwall, the picturesque island capital with a distinct Viking flavor and impressive red sandstone cathedral. Return to the mainland by ferry in the late afternoon. (FB,D)

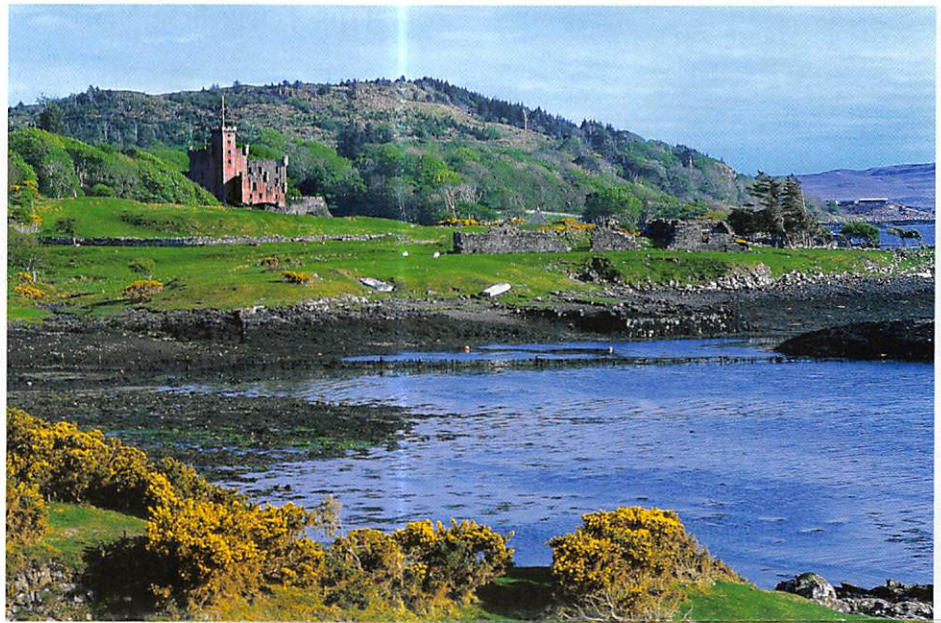
Day 10. WICK / ISLE OF SKYE. Enjoy the wild and unspoiled scenery. The region is remote and the roads are single track and somewhat uneven. The northern coast is lined with miles of yellow sandy beaches. Heading inland, the hills and mountains take on a purple hue as the summer progresses, mists create an eerie atmosphere, and the glens and lochs form a picture-book landscape. This is Scotland at its best! Early evening arrival on the Inner Hebridean Isle of Skye. (FB,D)

Day 11. ISLE OF SKYE. A full day to absorb the breathtaking scenery of this spectacular and history-steeped isle. Visit remote Dunvegan Castle, seat of the chiefs of Clan MacLeod since 1200, and learn of connections with Bonnie Prince Charlie and Flora MacDonald before enjoying a stroll in the gardens. Later explore Portree, the tiny island capital, before returning to Broadford. (FB,D)

Day 12. ISLE OF SKYE / ISLE OF MULL. Call into the **Clan Donald Centre** with its magnificent park and hear about 13 centuries of Clan history before boarding your ferry at Armadale to sail across the Sound of Sleat. Rejoin the mainland at Mallaig and follow the "Road to the Isles," pausing at Glenfinnan, the scene of the raising of Bonnie Prince Charlie's standard in 1745, then follow the shores of Loch Linnhe. The final leg of the day's journey includes the ferry from Lochaline to Fishnish on the Isle of Mull, where the next two nights are spent. (FB,D)

Day 13. IONA EXCURSION. Drive across Mull for a visit to the beautiful Isle of Iona. This is the burial place of many Scottish kings and chiefs, including Macbeth. It is here that in 563 A.D. St. Columba established one of the earliest Christian monasteries in the British Isles. Time to visit the **cathedral** and explore the religious settlement. To complete your Mull experience, enjoy the drive up to Tobermory for a visit to the quaint island capital. (FB,D)

Day 14. ISLE OF MULL / GLASGOW. The final island ferry crossing brings you to Oban. Then



DUNVEGAN CASTLE ON THE ISLE OF SKYE

Photo by Bill Terry / Photo Network

over the Pass of Brander, and from Inverary follow the road known as "Rest and be thankful" to the "Bonnie Banks" of Loch Lomond. Back in Glasgow this afternoon, your orientation city tour takes in the 12th-century cathedral, imposing university buildings, and elegant Georgian squares built by the wealthy tobacco barons. Tonight enjoy a farewell dinner. (FB,D)

Day 15. YOUR HOMEBOUND FLIGHT ARRIVES THE SAME DAY. (FB)

We suggest land-only tour members who join this tour from London either travel to Glasgow by train from Euston Station or by shuttle flight from Heathrow Airport. Reservations are not required.

TOUR GJ – DEPARTURES & PRICES PER PERSON

TOUR NUMBER	LEAVE USA	RETURN TO USA	14 DAYS LAND ONLY	15 DAYS USA/USA	TOUR NUMBER	LEAVE USA	RETURN TO USA	14 DAYS LAND ONLY	15 DAYS USA/USA
0430	Sun Apr 29	Sun May 13	\$1529	\$2097	0714	Fri Jul 13	Fri Jul 27	\$1549	\$2274
0505	Fri May 04	Fri May 18	\$1539	\$2107	0716	Sun Jul 15	Sun Jul 29	\$1549	\$2274
0507	Sun May 06	Sun May 20	\$1549	\$2117	0719	Wed Jul 18	Wed Aug 01	\$1549	\$2228
0510	Wed May 09	Wed May 23	\$1549	\$2083	0721	Fri Jul 20	Fri Aug 03	\$1549	\$2274
0512	Fri May 11	Fri May 25	\$1549	\$2117	0723	Sun Jul 22	Sun Aug 05	\$1549	\$2274
0514	Sun May 13	Sun May 27	\$1549	\$2117	0726	Wed Jul 25	Wed Aug 08	\$1549	\$2228
0517	Wed May 16	Wed May 30	\$1549	\$2083	0728	Fri Jul 27	Fri Aug 10	\$1549	\$2274
0519	Fri May 18	Fri Jun 01	\$1549	\$2123	0730	Sun Jul 29	Sun Aug 12	\$1549	\$2274
0521	Sun May 20	Sun Jun 03	\$1549	\$2123	0802	Wed Aug 01	Wed Aug 15	\$1549	\$2228
0524	Wed May 23	Wed Jun 06	\$1549	\$2083	0804	Fri Aug 03	Fri Aug 17	\$1549	\$2274
0526	Fri May 25	Fri Jun 08	\$1549	\$2123	0806	Sun Aug 05	Sun Aug 19	\$1549	\$2274
0528	Sun May 27	Sun Jun 10	\$1549	\$2123	0809	Wed Aug 08	Wed Aug 22	\$1549	\$2228
0531	Wed May 30	Wed Jun 13	\$1549	\$2083	0811	Fri Aug 10	Fri Aug 24	\$1549	\$2274
0602	Fri Jun 01	Fri Jun 15	\$1549	\$2274	0813	Sun Aug 12	Sun Aug 26	\$1549	\$2274
0604	Sun Jun 03	Sun Jun 17	\$1549	\$2274	0816	Wed Aug 15	Wed Aug 29	\$1549	\$2228
0607	Wed Jun 06	Wed Jun 20	\$1549	\$2228	0818	Fri Aug 17	Fri Aug 31	\$1549	\$2274
0609	Fri Jun 08	Fri Jun 22	\$1549	\$2274	0820	Sun Aug 19	Sun Sep 02	\$1549	\$2274
0611	Sun Jun 10	Sun Jun 24	\$1549	\$2274	0823	Wed Aug 22	Wed Sep 05	\$1549	\$2228
0614	Wed Jun 13	Wed Jun 27	\$1549	\$2228	0825	Fri Aug 24	Fri Sep 07	\$1549	\$2274
0616	Fri Jun 15	Fri Jun 29	\$1549	\$2274	0827	Sun Aug 26	Sun Sep 09	\$1549	\$2274
0618	Sun Jun 17	Sun Jul 01	\$1549	\$2274	0830	Wed Aug 29	Wed Sep 12	\$1549	\$2228
0621	Wed Jun 20	Wed Jul 04	\$1549	\$2228	0901	Fri Aug 31	Fri Sep 14	\$1549	\$2274
0623	Fri Jun 22	Fri Jul 06	\$1549	\$2274	0903	Sun Sep 02	Sun Sep 16	\$1549	\$2274
0625	Sun Jun 24	Sun Jul 08	\$1549	\$2274	0906	Wed Sep 05	Wed Sep 19	\$1549	\$2228
0628	Wed Jun 27	Wed Jul 11	\$1549	\$2228	0908	Fri Sep 07	Fri Sep 21	\$1549	\$2274
0630	Fri Jun 29	Fri Jul 13	\$1549	\$2274	0910	Sun Sep 09	Sun Sep 23	\$1549	\$2274
0702	Sun Jul 01	Sun Jul 15	\$1549	\$2274	0913	Wed Sep 12	Wed Sep 26	\$1549	\$2228
0705	Wed Jul 04	Wed Jul 18	\$1549	\$2228	0915	Fri Sep 14	Fri Sep 28	\$1549	\$2274
0707	Fri Jul 06	Fri Jul 20	\$1549	\$2274	0917	Sun Sep 16	Sun Sep 30	\$1549	\$2274
0709	Sun Jul 08	Sun Jul 22	\$1549	\$2274	0920	Wed Sep 19	Wed Oct 03	\$1549	\$2228
0712	Wed Jul 11	Wed Jul 25	\$1549	\$2228	0922	Fri Sep 21	Fri Oct 05	\$1539	\$2258

Single room supplement: \$410

Triple room reduction per person: \$38

To cover various departure and arrival taxes, \$98 per person (subject to change) will be added to your air-inclusive invoice.

For any airfare supplement from your departure city, see List 7 on page 18.

www.brendantours.com

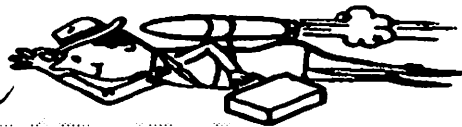
Los Pattil

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XIA-39902 ①

Travel Service

REC'D
1 FEB 2002



4748 Del Rio Road
Sacramento, California, USA 95822-1132
Phone: (916) 451-9166
Fax: (916) 731-5806
Email: Pattillos@attbi.com

29 January 2002

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

It seems like I am behind in my correspondence to you so will try to catch up today. It is cold and dreary today and I now I have an excuse for not being outside doing yard work.

I want to thank you, rather belatedly, for the family information and digital photographs that you sent to me in November 2001. We have solved one question regarding Cynthia and Annie Minerva Upchurch being the same and one person. I appreciate the chronological order that you prepared for the new information. Now I have other mysteries to solve if possible regarding the origin of John Doak Pattillo and the 4 other siblings of Annie Minerva. At this time, both tasks seem a bit formidable. Lately, my time seems to be spent on other tasks.

We survived Thanksgiving here and Christmas in Redding with my Brother and his family that seems to be growing. Sally's son and Reg and Sally's son both have girl babies that seem to require a lot of adult's attention. We are not accustomed to the screaming or noise from young people and were rather bothered by it. Physically, we are both plugging along okay but a bit slower. I developed some kind of bronchial affliction a couple of weeks ago and after antibiotics and inhalers still have a bit of an annoying cough. As we say, "and this too shall pass away", and hopefully, this will be true again. We are trying to lose a bit of unwanted weight and exercise a little. Mary's Aunt Margaret is back home in her big house after a month in the convalescent home recovering from the fractured hip. She is a tough lady and surprised us all with her rapid recovery. She has nothing but praise for Surrey Place where she recuperated. It must be pretty nice if she liked it and the food for a month.

We are going to Hawaii in April (2-30) We will spend two weeks on the Big Island (for my 80th Birthday on the 28th and on Kauai and Oahu for a week each. We already have the air tickets and inter-Island flights reserved and bought. We are not looking forward to the hassle and time spent in line to get on the damned uncomfortable planes. I guess that is the price that we have to pay for this "heightened air security". While we are in Kona, we will get another copy of "History of Mokuaukaia Church" and see if we can learn anything more about the James Upchurch there.

In June we are taking a 10-day Princess cruise to Alaska from SAN FRANCISCO and we will not have to fly. The agency that we are using here is providing busses to San Francisco at no additional cost. I have booked 7 cabins for friends and us on the 8 June sailing. The price is pretty good. (\$2962.74 for two in and outside cabin and \$2362.74 for two in an inside cabin, including port charges and insurance). It is on the Regal Princess which is a 70 ton vessel built in 1991 (1590 passengers). It should be an interesting cruise and fun with 11 friends along with us.

Well, I guess that is about all for now.

Our Best regards to you both,

Bele & Mary-

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902⁽³⁾

REC'D DEC 2001



Cheers! Xmas 2001

Bill and Mary PATTILLOS
4748 Del Rio Road
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear family and friends,

We were going to send out a long Christmas letter this year telling all about our trips to Hawaii, Missouri, and Texas, but it seemed so trivial in light of what has happened that we said "No, this is not right". All we want to say is that we are still relatively well, happy, and overall had another good year and hope that all of you did likewise. We are now looking forward to a healthier, happier, and better year in 2002 and wish the same thing for all of you.

Best Regards from Bill and Mary, CHEERS!!!

*Fun to visit with you this year.
Hope all is well at your house!*

M & B

HAPPY HOLIDAYS

print on less than full sheets. I suspect we need to buy a special program to help with the editing.

I was delighted to get copies of the documents you two uncovered on your trip to TX. It is especially nice to learn that Annie & Mervina are one and the same. GOOD WORK!

Enclosed are copies of documents [A] & [B] I have prepared based on your documents. Item [B] lays out the information on a chronological basis. There is already more to the story of Annie and the McKean family. We would be lucky to learn more. It seems peculiar that Nancy did not live in McKean when the "hand-off" took place - but people did/can know more about. The records showing details when Nancy gave up (sold?) the 50 acre might be informative.

My records still offer some evidence that nee Nancy Ann Hickson was an Upchurch descendant - perhaps I sent you something on this prospect. Let me know if you are needful - or possibly we could get together on your next trip to MO to review this case.

Your life has really been good since you saw us and now you have the excitement of a Thanksgiving event at your home. We, too, will have that experience. Even as I write Gallaine is setting out the tableware. She takes these things seriously. The preparations for the Normandy landings could not have been more intense.


We have visited Saughlin once but only briefly. We missed Gordon Budge and must go back for that. A good friend of mine in Tucson was heavily involved in the development of the Saughlin site. I think his family owned the land.

With a trip to the farm yesterday and one for next Tuesday I will just about have the big farm business wrapped up for this year. There is more talking to be done but this is a non-urgent activity. It has been a great fall for walking over the land and I have gotten some much needed exercise.

We now hope for a car trip to NC
 29 NOV - 17 DEC - if so I'll have to get busy
 in the next day or so and make plans.
 We had hoped to go earlier this fall when
 the weather could be counted on to be
 nice but other duties intervened. Our
 game plan is to take up where we
 left off last April when the flood came.

We are sorry to learn that Aunt Margaret
 nipped a fall. She seems to be the kind
 of person that will overcome any and
 all obstacles.

We are tempted to do the Panama Canal
 Cruise with all the low fares - but
 need to get our NC trip out of the way
 before thinking cruise. Sallaine is always
 short of money but I always have plenty.
 We need an outside bookkeeper? Anyway
 we are bound for England next spring.
 It was great to see you!

Sincerely yours
 Phil Upchurch

{ ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH }

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902

14 November 2001

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

Bill and Mary PATTILLOS
4748 Del Rio Road
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

REC'D
16 NOV 2001

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

It was great seeing you at your home last month. It is amazing how you have almost recovered from your flood damage. I am going to enclose the little copy of the "History of Mokuaikaua Church" that we picked up in Hawaii this spring. I will get another one for ourselves when we go back again, probably next spring. Do not worry about the cost; it is nothing .

Mary and I finished our long three-week trip to Texas and Missouri with Arkansas between on the 27th of October without mishap. We drove over 2500 miles and I almost got a fill of wonderful BBQ. A few days after we left Missouri, Mary's Aunt Margaret in St. Louis fell and broke her hip in a fall in the front yard. A neighbor found her and called 911. The doctors replaced a hip and she will be going home this weekend. Michele has been by to see her several times and Mary calls her every day. Aunt Margaret is tough and is looking forward to getting back to her big old house on Pershing Place. She is quite a woman.

On the way back to Dallas, the fall colors in Missouri and Arkansas were beautiful and at their peak. We spent a night in Mountain View, Arkansas, a few days before their Bean Festival. It must be quite of an event. They have a bean and corn bread cooking contest and out-house race around the courthouse. Dozens of old time musicians' sit around and play country music around the town. We got to hear some samples on the courthouse lawn while we were there. We also sampled some of Aunt Minnie's beans and corn bread without any serious repercussions and only with one Tum.

After a week at home, we went down to Laughlin, Nevada for four nights. We flew down on a Harrah's charter from here with another couple that we have known for a long time. It was a good trip except for the long waits for airport check-ins and security checks. We invested a few dollars in slots, keno, and video poker and drank a bit of their complimentary spirits. It was a good trip since Mary diminished my losses with a \$300 jackpot the last night we were there. If you are not familiar with Laughlin, it is a lovely spot on the Colorado River south of Las Vegas and Boulder Dam. It has several gambling establishments scattered along the west side of the Colorado for a couple of miles. A water taxi carries patrons back and forth often between the casinos for a modest fare. There are mountain ranges on each side of the river that make for beautiful sunrises and sunsets. It is not as hectic and vibrant as Las Vegas but is more laid back. Everyone is very friendly. A lot of retirees live around the area. The clubs have some big bargains on buffets and food and entertainment. We took a couple of side trips to Lake Havasu (to see the London Bridge) and Oatman, Arizona, to see an old mining town with a lot of donkeys wandering the streets and a shootout between outlaws and the sheriff. Law and order prevailed. You are probably very familiar with all of these areas with the years you spent in Arizona.

All in all, it was a good trip and now we have to get ready for Thanksgiving. My Brother Reg and all of his family are going to be here for the feast. Reg is putting David and Wendy, Jeff and Carol, and their offspring's up in the Holiday Inn for a couple of nights. That should make it easier on Mary.

Again, it was good seeing you two looking so well, enticing and seductive. I will attach a couple of shots to prove what I mean.

We hope that you have a nice Thanksgiving, Christmas, and a wonderful, dry, new year.

Much aloha and good cheer,

Your cousins,

Bill & Mary -

Bill and Mary

Items obtained by William Lee Pattillos & wife Mary in Waco, TX in OCT2001 and shared with RPH on 16 OCT2001 who made copies as described below. These items concern the Moses U/Courtney U Sublan-James Courtney U line. From County Court House. - Payments by bill:

Date: 10/10/2001 J.A. "ANDY" HARWELL COUNTY COURT
Time: 9:52:19 MCLENNAN COUNTY, WACO, TEXAS

Rcpt No: P2001-002333-PR1
Collect Date: 10/10/2001

IN COUNTY COURT,
STYLED: UPCHURCH, CM

Paid By: O O PATTILLOS

Paid: \$5.00+ With: CASH Ref#:

Remarks: COPIES

Amount Due: \$5.00+

Cause No: 00000538 PR1

Fee No: 1

Balance: \$.00+

Total Balance: \$.00+

Code	Fee Desc	Qty	Amount
COPY PRBT	CERTIFIED COPY	5	5.00

I, MOSES U - Head of Clan

CHARANZA

PAYEE COPY

A. COURTNEY U

I. JAMES COURTNEY U

Md() NANCY ANN
K (HICKSON) SIMPSON

SHE MD A. CYNTHIA
(BRD) ANNIE
DAVID MINERVA
H. ELLIS U

h. JAMES
TONY U

OFFICE OF THE COUNTY CLERK
MCLENNAN COUNTY
WACO, TX 76701

OFFICE OF THE COUNTY CLERK
MCLENNAN COUNTY
WACO, TX 76701

ISSUED TO: PATTILLOS

ISSUED TO: PATTILLOS

RECEIPT # 021279
DATE 10/10/2001 TIME 10:59 AM

RECEIPT # 021250
DATE 10/09/2001 TIME 04:55 PM

SERVICE	PAGES	FEE
COPIES, OPRPLCOPI	1	1.00

SERVICE	PAGES	FEE
COPIES, OPRPLCOPI	1	1.00

Total Amount Due 1.00

Total Amount Due 1.00

CASH 1.00

CASH 1.00

Total Payments: 1.00

Total Payments: 1.00

For description of items, contents and disposition see additional sheets.

THANK YOU!
J.A. "ANDY" HARWELL COUNTY CLE
Deputy: WRIGHT

THANK YOU!
J.A. "ANDY" HARWELL COUNTY CLE
Deputy: WRIGHT

Essence & Disposition of Items Acquired by William Lee Pattillo in WACO, TX in OCT 2001

I. Moses U - Head of Class

- #1 Byron McKeen on 14 JAN 1876 filed in McLennan Co, TX an application of guardianship for Cynthia Annie Minerva U. Follow-on legal papers attached all placed in Biopile of Cynthia Annie Minerva U.
- A. Courtney U
 - 1. James Courtney U md (1)
 - Nancy Ann (Hickson) Simpson [she md (3rd) David H. Ellis]
 - a. Cynthia Annie Minerva U
 - b. James Tony U

This resolves the earlier question about Cynthia U & Annie U being separate people. Byron McKeen was referred to as "SLEEPER". This means he was Mayor Paper (#2) showing him as Mayor Protem of Waco, TX 20 JUN 1878 - 20 JUL 1878 put in his Biopile. one attachment to #1 reports Nancy Ann Hickson as not being in McLennan Co, TX. In another dated DEC 1875 Nancy Ann Hickson gives written consent to the guardianship

#3 City of Waco, TX on 7 APR 18 took over a lot in Waco, TX owned by James Tony U for unpaid 1896 Taxes. On 27 OCT 1899 JT U paid \$16.69 in taxes/ fees & reclaimed the lot. Item placed in Biopile of James Tony U

#4 My Record for Nancy Ann Hickson & David H Ellis placed in their Biopile

#5 My Record for Cynthia Annie M. U & John Deak Pattillo in their Biopile

#6 Nancy Ann Hickson on 24 FEB 1874 buys 50 A in McLennan Co, TX - Item placed in her Biopile.

#7 David H. Ellis on 11 OCT 1884 bought a lot in Waco | Placed in his Biopile

#8 Directory for WACO, TX 1896-1897 - 2 U's with Anne U, Cannasser in 1325 N 7th; James T. U, bkpt. Charles F. Smutt & 1303 N. 7th.

Notes of RPA Review of Information Collected
in OCT 2001 in Waco, TX by Bill & Mary
Patillos ↑ In Chronological order. 18 OCT 2001

1. 1874 - ^Δ Nancy [Mrs Nancy Ann (Hickson) (Simpson)] ^W
- buys 50 acres in McJennan Co, TX. Note that
Δ her husband James Courtney ^W died in
Δ 1874 so she seems to be buying as a
Δ widow. Perhaps she came into some
Δ money as a result of his death. one
- wonders what ever happened to the 50
Δ acres. Cynthia A.M. ^W would have been
Δ age 7 in 1874 and James T. ^W age 4.
2. 1876 - ^Δ Cynthia A.M. ^W comes under the Guardianship
Δ + Δ of Mr. & Mrs. Byron McKee. Nancy gives her
- permission in writing and is said not to
- live in McJennan Co, TX (???). One could
Δ guess that Byron was paid by the State
Δ to take care of Cynthia or that he wanted
- her available as a house servant - one
- wonders how the relationship played out
3. 1878 - ^Δ Nancy, a widow, marries ^Δ David Hathaway
- Ellis in Waco, McJennan Co, TX. - Ages 36 & 58
4. 1884 - ^Δ David H. Ellis buys lot #11 Chamberlain Addition
- - North 7th St in Waco, TX.
5. 1897 - ^Δ Cynthia A.M. ^W in 1896-1897 Waco, TX Directory as
Δ Miss Annie ^W - Cammiser - 1325 N. Seventh St
6. 1897 - ^Δ Cynthia A.M. ^W as Annie M ^W marries ^Δ John Noah Patillos
- in McJennan Co, TX.
7. 1897 - ^Δ James Tony ^W in 1896-1897 Waco, TX Directory as "BKPR"
- at 1303 N 7th Street
8. 1897 - ^Δ City of Waco, TX takes Lot 14 from James Tony ^W re unpaid taxes
9. 1899 - ^Δ James Tony ^W reclaims his lot.

① See It's 2 JUN 1996 William Lee Pattillo to RPA

I. Annie M. U of the -Mose U / Courtney U Subdan - James Courtney U line and J. Deak Pattillo

A. Archie William Pattillo b 18 JUL 1898 (Rhea Mills, TX)

d 26 APR 1951 (Dallas, TX)

md (1st) 1920 (Arlington, TX) Alice Irene Kerley b 17 AUG

(Sweetwater, TX) d JUL 1978 (Arlington, TX) → Dan of William Franklin Kerley & Lula Lee

md (2nd) 1942 (Dallas, TX) Lurlene Flint

1. William Lee Pattillo b 28 APR 1922 (Arlington, Cole TX) md 21 JUN 1946 (Dallas, TX) Mary Faith Northcutt b 26 FEB 1926 (Sullivan, MO)

2. Reginald Archie Pattillo b 30 OCT 1930 (Dallas, TX) md 26 APR 1968 (Oakland, CA) Sarah Louise Sisson "Sally" b OH.

a. David R. Pattillo b 7 JAN 1961 (Oakland, CA)

② 31 AUG 1996 - RPA called WLP "Bill" in CA (916) 451-9166 and had a nice chat. He has been working on a letter to me & will get it off shortly. I will then respond. He leaves CA for trip east on 12 OCT 96 and would be in MO area 19-26 OCT 1996. We will arrange a visit. He says his Pattillo are not the same as the Pattillo who were ancestor of Lady Bird Johnson.

③ 23 OCT 1996 - WLP and wife Mary & Mary's brother, John Northcutt of Farmington, MO, visited in RPA name (532 not present). Reminded his family line. He has no suggestions as how to find an artist on his great Uncle James T. U. = RHEA Mills

④ Item rec'd by RPH on 23 OCT 1996 from WLP at the time of his visit to RPH
 10/3/96 - LDS FAMILY HISTORY

Alfred UPCHURCH (39JV-F6)	Born: 1800 , Franklin Co., NC	△	
1-- Alfred UPCHURCH (39JV-F6)	Born: 1800 , Franklin Co., NC	△	
sp-Penny JACKSON (39JV-GC)	Born: [1802]	□	
2-- Louisa UPCHURCH (39JW-79)	Born: 1825 , Franklin, NC	△	
2-- James C. UPCHURCH (39JW-8G)	Born: 1827 , Franklin, NC	□	
2-- Catherin UPCHURCH (39JW-9M)	Born: 1829 , Franklin, NC	△	
2-- Moses UPCHURCH (39JV-CT)	Born: 1831 , Franklin Co., NC	△	
sp-Mary PERDUE (39JV-D1)	Born: 1834 , Franklin Co., NC	△	
3-- Julia UPCHURCH (39JW-18)	Born: 1852 Louisburg, Franklin, NC	△	
sp-Mr. PERDUE (C573-XN)	Born: [1852]	-	
3-- Anna UPCHURCH (39JW-2F)	Born: 1854 Louisburg, Franklin, NC	△	[ELIZABETH ANNA U]
3-- Arnold UPCHURCH (39JW-3L)	Born: 1855 Louisburg, Franklin, NC	△	
3-- Sarah UPCHURCH (39JW-4R)	Born: 1856 Louisburg, Franklin, NC	△	
3-- Willis UPCHURCH (39JW-5X)	Born: 1858 Louisburg, Franklin, NC	△	[J. WILLIE U]
3-- Sidney Nobles UPCHURCH (18PC-08)	Born: 1860 , Franklin Co., NC	△	
sp-Cornelia Ella WILDER (18PC-1F)	Born: 1862 , Nash, NC	△	
sp-Susan WEATHERINGTON (39JV-5S)	Born: 1870 , Pitt Co., NC	△	
sp-Mary Susan ARNOLD OAKLEY (39JV-60)	Born: 15 Aug 1876 , Pitt Co., NC	△	
3-- Oliver UPCHURCH (39JW-64)	Born: 1862 Louisburg, Franklin, NC	△	[O LEVEL H U]
2-- Albert UPCHURCH (39JW-BS)	Born: 1834 , Franklin, NC	△	
2-- Elizabeth A. UPCHURCH (39JW-C0)	Born: 1836 , Franklin, NC	△	
2-- Andrew UPCHURCH (39JW-DS)	Born: 1838 , Franklin, NC	△	
sp-Harriet HOPKINS (C573-WH)	Born: [1800]	□	

* NOTE - RPH RECORDS SHOW CHILD #4 OF ALFRED UPCHURCH IS NOT MOSES U AS SHOWN HERE BUT RATHER IS WILLIAM A. UPCHURCH THE MOSES SHOWN ABOVE IS WILLIAM MOSES UPURCH WHOSE FATHER IS YET TO BE ESTABLISHED

COPY OF THIS SHEET MADE FOR BIOFILES OF ALFRED U (XID-37690) & WILLIAM MOSES U

⑤ 29 MAR 1997 - WLP called to say that on a recent visit to Arlington, TX he found a document that upon returning to CA, allowed him to locate & talk to Dorothy (W) Better of Arlington, TX. She is a GD of James T. U MOG & has much information on him she b 1925. I should call her at (817) 861-6097

WILLIAM LEE PATTELLOS PG3 XEN-39902

(6) Pictures taken by WLP on 23 OCT 1996 on visit
to Home of RML in Lake St Louis, MO.



A

B

A: Robert Phillip U - copy placed in his Biogfile
B. William Lee Pattellos



← NORTH-COTT
FARM IN
WASHINGTON
CO, MD -

HOME OF
wife of WLP
(nee Mary
Faith Northcott
during her
childhood.)

⑦ 1996 Christmas Card Aid from WLP↑

Christmas is time for togetherness.

Hope yours is very merry!

Merry Christmas

Bill & Mary

IT WAS GREAT TO MEET YOU IN PERSON
AT YOUR HOME. NOW, YOU HAVE TO COME TO CA.

⑧ Re visit of WLP↑ to MD Fall 1999

- A. 9 NOV 1999 - WLP↑ "Bill" called while I was away & talked to SSA. They are now at the "FARM" in MD & would like to get together or talk by phone. [(573) 438-4041]
- B. 11 NOV 1999 - I called Bill & we had a nice long chat. It will not be possible for us to get together as Bill & Mary must depend on others for transportation and they have a full schedule. I offered to provide some transportation but their schedule was too tight. Bill says next time he will rent a car. He says Mary's brother John is now in excellent health.

⑨ 31 MAR 2001

Called Bill in CA (916) 451-9166 & discussed their upcoming trip to MD. We will get together the week of 8 APR 01

- ⑩ 17 APR 2001 (TUE) WLP & wife Mary are spending 2 weeks in MO to settle the 600+ Acre inheritance of Mary's 1/2 interest in the Northwest Homestead near Petosie, MO. They drove up & spent midday on the 17th with RPM & SSA & had lunch with us. We had a grand general visit. I gave Bill a copy of the 11" x 17" Chart of the 1st 6 Gen of the Ephrussi Family in America. Bill is a travel agent.
- ⑪ 14 OCT 2001 - Called WLP at the Northwest Farm in MO. No answer - left message - RPM
- ⑫ 15 OCT 2001 - WLP called RPM & said they had just arrived at the farm. We compared schedules & he will check & call back about a meeting
- ⑬ 16 OCT 2001 - WLP & wife Mary arrived about 10 AM and spent about 1 1/2 hrs with us - had coffee & pastry. Renewed common interests. Bill left data he had collected at Waco, TX earlier in the month. They departed so as to have lunch with Aunt Margaret & to go to Hannibal, MO with her to tour the area & spend the night.

3 October 2001

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XFD-39902

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

REC'D
6 OCT 2001

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

Here we are again after a long, lazy silence. It seems like summer slipped away without much being accomplished by us. Mary had some trouble with her foot and knee that needed treatment and that kept us home for a month or so. We are still floundering around and becoming vaguely aware of the new world that is ahead of us. Things for us will never again be the same. Sadly, our liberties and freedoms are going to be diminished radically. I am not so concerned about the new rules aimed at controlling terrorist's activities as I am about the jokers that will be enforcing them. We can expect all kinds of hassles involved in order to get anywhere. I have got so that I hate to fly and now it is going to be worse.

We do have reservations on an American flight to Dallas on 6 October and reservations for a car rental. . We plan to spend 3 weeks visiting cousins and friends in Texas and Missouri before returning to Sacramento on the 27th. We will probably spend the night of 6 October with my cousins in Ft. Worth and a couple of days in Arlington. We will then drive down to Waco to see if we can learn more about John Doak Pattillo, my missing Grandfather. There may be some property or legal records in the Court House in Waco that may give us some family clues, hopefully. We may go on down to San Antonio and then up thru Tyler to see the beautiful rose gardens there.

After a few days down in Texas, we will head up to Missouri to visit Mary's farm and kinfolks. We want to see how things got rebuilt and replaced after the tornado that hit us in April. It should be beautiful this time of year and we are hoping that the fall colors will still be present. Mary's niece and husband have been spending a lot of time out there so it will be interesting to see what changes have been made. The beavers are still there even with the shortage of water.

We want to visit Mary's aunt Margaret in St. Louis and hope that we will be able to see you again and maybe have lunch somewhere. Maybe we should try the Forrest Park History Museum again. Hopefully, by now, you have diminished your agricultural holdings, recovered from your home flood, and are preparing for a romantic cruise. Doesn't that sound idyllic? There are a lot of new cruise ships out now with a lot of capacity. If it were not the need to fly to get to where they depart, it would be a perfect vacation. We looked all summer for a good, economical cruise to Alaska without much luck. Maybe, 2002 will have more choices.

That is about it for now. Mary and I think of you often and hope that you are enjoying good health and getting all of your UPCHURCH family information organized and computerized. Hint,hint.

Much aloha and good cheer,

Your cousins,

Bill & Mary -

Bill and Mary Pattillos

PS: We will be taking our cell phone and if you want to contact us, the number is still 1-916-202-3943.
The farm number is 1-573-438-4041 and Michele's number is 1-573-756-7666.

WILLIAM LEE PATTELLOS

XID-39902①

UPCHURCH

351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022



25JUL2001

WILLIAM L. PATTELLOS
4748 DEL RIO RD
SACRAMENTO, CA 95822-1132

Dear Bill & Mary,

Thanks for the update of 19JUN01 and for the picture taken with your new camera. This reminds me that our new digital camera bought just before the flood has been unused because of our many preoccupations brought on by the flood. We must get back to learning how to use it.

Enclosed is a "jazz" article. I could not resist sending to you. There are frequent articles about jazz in the St Louis paper. You guys are keeping the genre alive and well.

Our gardening has been limited to picking bag worms off of our little fir trees. Finally sprayed with malathion & hope that works. Gallarine is making noise about landscaping around our patio - water fountain, etc.

As for the flood damage we are now back to 100% as far as the house & furnishings are concerned. I still have about 20 hours of refiling my family history records and the replacement of about 50 key family history books. The insurance company has paid me in advance for them all (a battle I must) but the challenge is where to buy them. One of them is the Church Book on the church at Malakai

Sallanne has now agreed to go with me to the Advisory Board meeting for the Desert League Program in Tucson in mid August. It will be a quick 3-4 day trip. She is a little on-tour about her eyes these days as she discovered some extra blood vessels around her retina in her right eye. She had Photo Dynamic Therapy (interaction with an injected chemical & a laser beam) (\$5,700 for 84 seconds!) on 13 JUL 01. The healing will take several weeks. I am working on keeping her spirits up. As

of yesterday she does have a triumphant feeling in that she resolved a problem whereby our old 286 computer refused to print. She tried many things and she consulted with experts far and wide to no avail. She refused to give up. I hope she will be as kind to me if I get sick. Anyway, she finally determined that a new connector card was needed and presto that solved the problem. My diagnosis had been that this 13 year old computer had Alzheimer's - but what do I know.

We are tentatively thinking about going back to WC to complete the exercise we had underway last April when we were so suddenly interrupted - but no firm plan yet.

Well - must away and look for those books.

All the Best!

Sincerely yours

(i.c.)

Phil Yellich

{ROBERT PHILIP WICKURICK}

WILLIAM LEE PATTILOS

XID-39902 (1)

19 June 2001

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

REC'D
25 JUN
2001

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

I have been so slow in writing to you because I have not known what to say regarding your big flood and water damage problem. We are so sorry for you and what else can we say? It must have been terrible to come home from a nice trip to find your home and treasures in a water soaked condition. You had everything so well organized and in its proper place and to come home to such of a disaster must have been a very traumatic moment. It is a good thing that you are young enough to cope with the problem and it sounds like you and your insurance company are getting things resolved.

We have just about gotten all of our tornado damage repairs made on the farm and things are looking better there. Mary's niece and her husband who live in Farmington, Missouri, have been going out to the farm a lot and overseeing the work of a contractor that we hired to make the repairs. He has done a decent job except for one screwup on the siding for the shed but I believe that has been solved. Pat's husband has a neat digital camera so that they have been able to send us pictures as the construction progresses. They are still battling the beaver families that keep flooding the road down by the creek that comes up to the house. It has been quite a struggle to keep the road open.

Our Jazz Jubilee was quite successful over the Memorial Day weekend. We had some 110 bands that played all over town. Most of our volunteer work was completed before the music started so we got to hear a lot of good music. We have been volunteers for over 25 years and this may have been our last year as volunteers. We got to see a lot of old friends and heard a lot of good music so may do it again next year if we are able.

Tomorrow we are going up to Tahoe for a night and on to Reno on the 21st June for our 55th wedding anniversary observance. That is, if the forest fires in the Sierra are controlled and the smoke leaves Reno so that we can breath. Hopefully, Mary will be able to repeat her winning streak while we are there last time. We will be staying at the El Dorado again and see the new show "Folies de Paris", which has a lot of different acts and lovely children.

We have been having some very hot days here lately again that is about to kill my garden. We had a fair boysenberry crop and made a couple of batches of jam. My tomatoes are loaded but slow to mature. The cucumbers and green beans look healthy but are not producing yet and so goes the life of a farmer. It is a feast or famine, as you well know. That is why I became an engineer.

By now, you should have completed your Alaska cruise and we hope that you had a great time. It is a beautiful cruise and the glaciers are spectacular. I rather like cruising and we are hoping that we can go on an Alaskan cruise in August or September. We went up there several years ago on a Holland American cruise and it was okay but the ships now are a lot bigger and better with more things to do. The shows are outstanding.

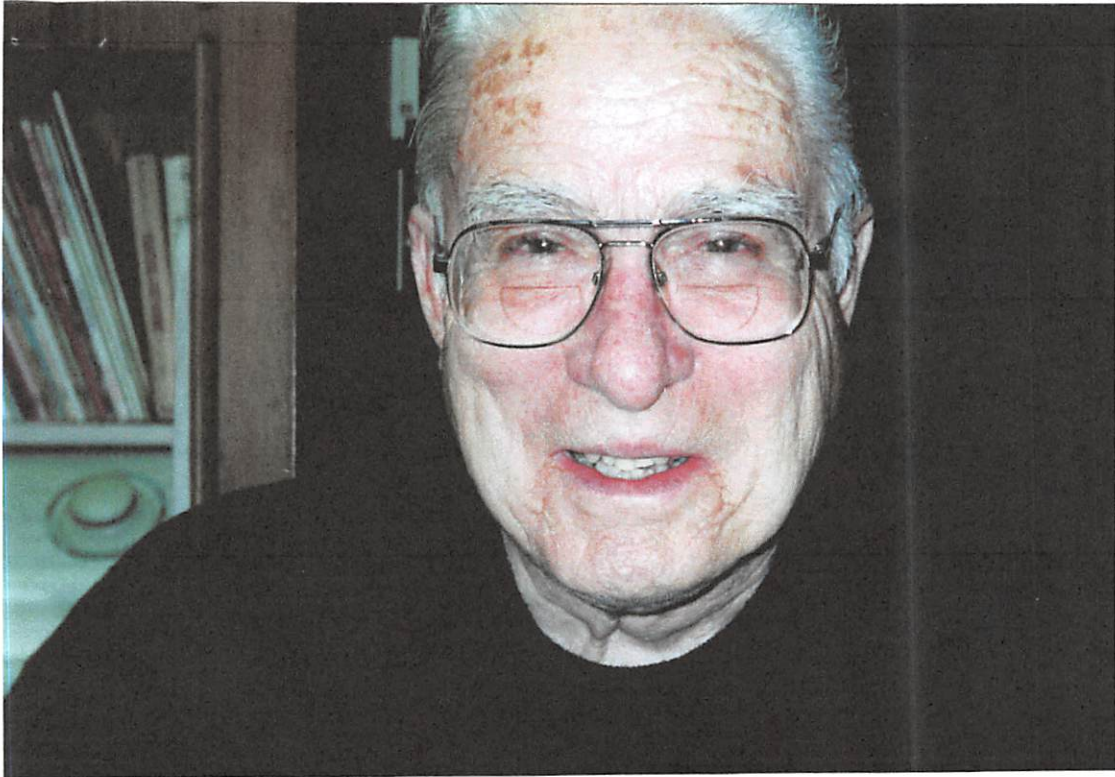
I guess that this is about all for now. We hope that you are well and recovering from your ordeal.

Best regards and much Aloha,

Your cousins in California,

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Bill & Mary -



9 May 2001

WILLIAM LEE PATILLOS

XID-39902

①

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

REC'D
14 MAY 2001

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

It was great to be able to see you in your new home in Missouri last month. We certainly enjoyed our get together and the nice lunch that Sallaine prepared for us. We want to thank you for your hospitality and companionship. You seem to have things very well organized and your downstairs den, office, and "control center" are perfect. When we got home, Mary was about ready to take our home to the dump. We seem to be running out of room. We are supposed to be a new "paperless society" but I have never used so much paper in my life since I got a computer.

We got home on the evening 21 April in good shape. We paid a hundred bucks apiece more to TWA to fly home First Class and it was worth every penny of it. Before we left Missouri, we signed a contract to have all of the tornado repairs made to the farm and received a check from the insurance company to cover the costs. It was a busy two weeks.

After we got home, I celebrated my 79th birthday on 28th April with friends here in town. We went up to Reno the next day for the evening. I wanted to see the "Spirit of the Dance" again and it was better than the first one. You cannot beat a price of \$99.90 for a room and two show tickets. After the show while I was playing a bit of video poker and enjoying their Dewars Scotch and winning a little, Mary came up to me and fanned out 12 \$100bills and said "Guess what I just won?" She had hit some strange kind of a combination that paid \$1199 which was just less than an amount that had to be reported to the IRS. All in all, it was a good birthday.

We hope that your trip back to North Carolina was pleasurable and genealogically profitable. It should have been beautiful while you were there with all of the flowers in bloom. We were there several years ago and the azaleas were spectacular in size and variety.

We will be having our Jazz Jubilee here over the Memorial Day weekend and have been doing our advance work as volunteers. We have been involved with the Jazz Society for 25 years or so and have enjoyed the association.

My garden is struggling, the squirrels are eating my almonds, the earwigs are chewing up our new growths, and now we are breaking heat records. California is an exciting place to live.

It was great to see you and we hope that all of your plans work out for you. I am enclosing a couple of photos that I took of Prince Phil on his throne.

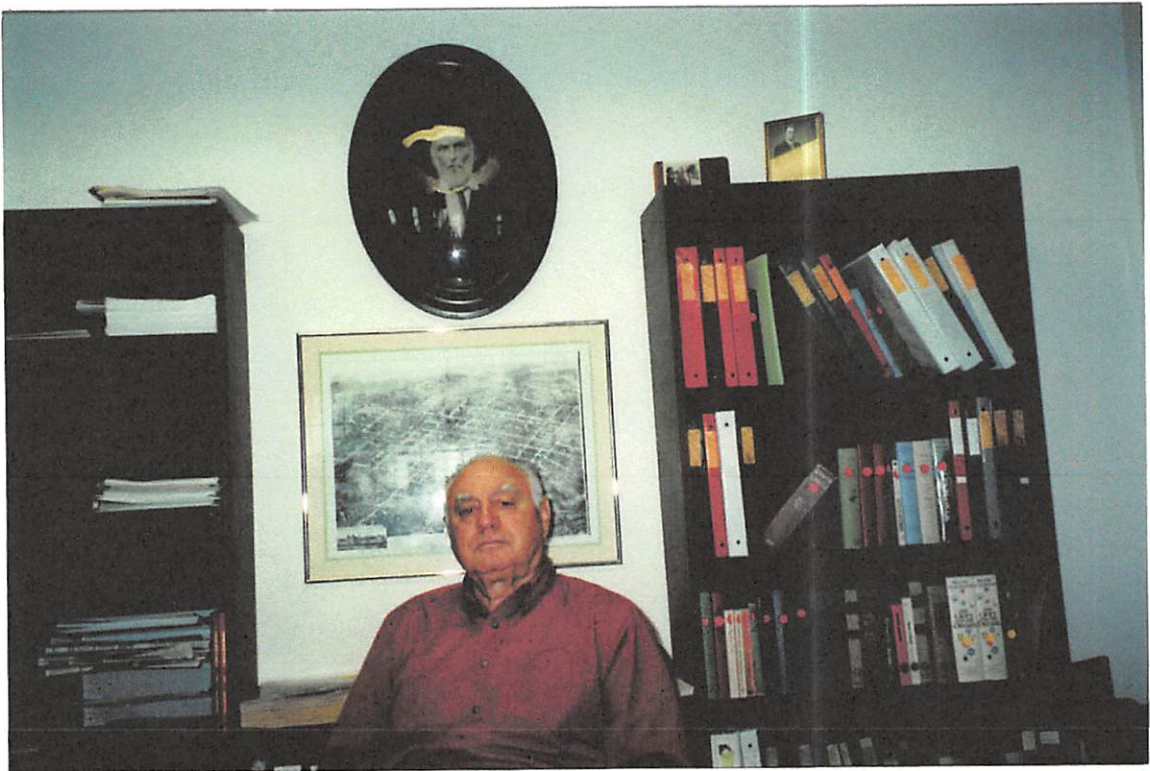
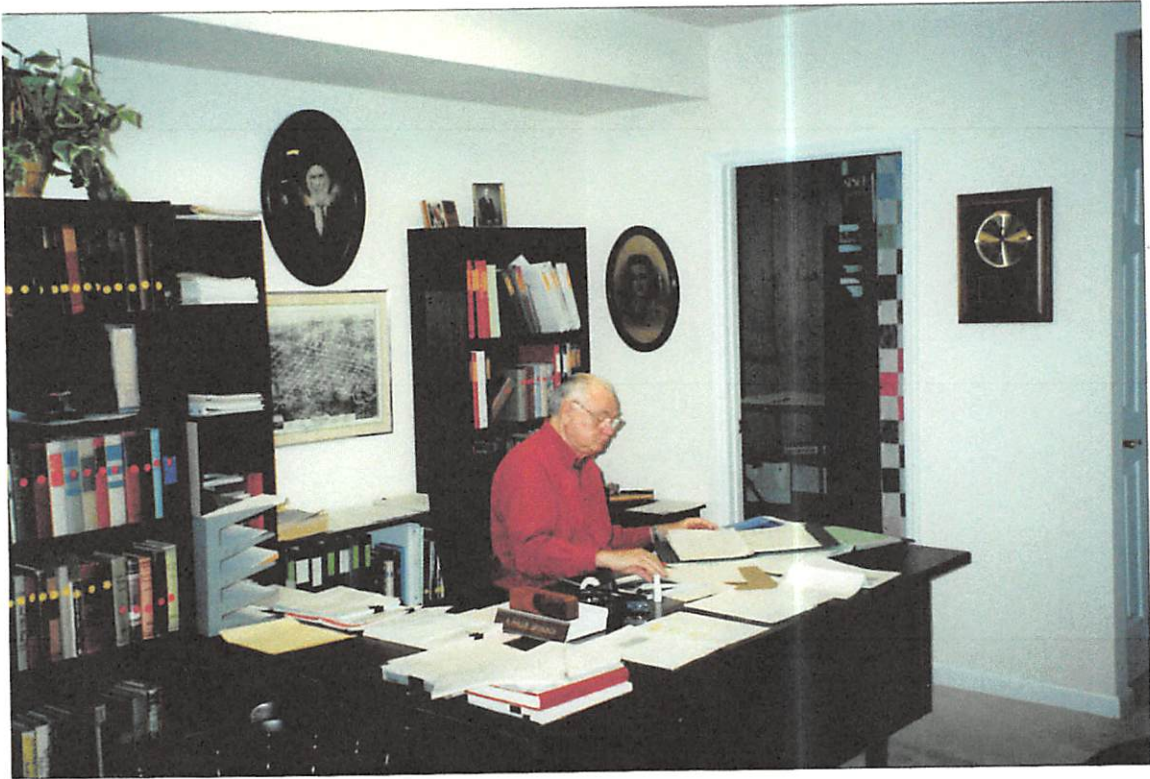
Best regards and much Aloha,

Your cousins in California,

Bill & Mary -

Bill and Mary

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132



all of the dry wall is back up and repainting is starting. All of our clothes, linens, shoes are at the cleaners and are now ready to be returned to us but we have no place to put them.

The biggest loss has been drying my papers and books. They estimate that 500 books are damaged and will cost \$10,000 to replace. They have paid me a depreciated value of \$4,000 and will pay the remainder if I replace them on a case by case basis. Today we should finish the drying of papers and today I should give BORDERS Book Store my first order for a batch of books.

I could go on & on. Sallaine is really upset because her nest has been destroyed. I have been getting a hell of a sore pain in the neck & shoulders - partly from stress I suppose. This too shall pass and by the end of MAY we will have a semblance of order although many hours

will still be required to get my paper
back in order. They have been scrambled
at every turn

I am determined we will leave 130001
for our Alaska cruise and thereby celebrate
the restoration of our nest & "stuff" even
if there are a few things left to do.

Back to happier thoughts - Sallama
and I enjoyed your visit and found
the time all too short. We were pleased
to learn that you have things under
control at the farm. The story of the
beaver backing up water over your road
is great! We will see who wins on
the next round.

Good luck on your Jazzy Festival.

Best wishes from the named Yulunds
household.

Sincerely yours
Phil Yulunds

(70)

{ROBERT PHILLIP UPCHURCH}

P.S. - be sure to
turn off the water
to your washing
machine when
you leave town! Phil

25 March 2001

WILLIAM LEE PATTILOS

XIN-39902 ①

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

REC'D
30 MAR 2001

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

Thanks for your letter of 1 March 2001 with all of the news. Thanks for your kind words about Brother John. Even though we knew that the inevitable was occurring, it was sad to lose him because he waged such a long, painful fight. It will not be the same on our future trips to Missouri.

We are now home, wiser, tired-er, and a bit poorer, but all in all, it was a very good trip to the Islands. We have not been there in several years and some of the changes are a bit shocking. We spent a lot of time there in the 1970's and most of our friends there are now gone, except for a wonderful Hawaiian lady, who is 92. We have known her and most of her family since the early 1960's. She has been to the Mainland many times in past years and came to my retirement party in Sacramento in 1977 with an armful of leis. She lives by herself up on the west coast of Oahu near Nanikuli. Her daughter, a widow, spends a few nights each week with her. They hosted us to a wonderful Sunday brunch at the new Marriott Ihilani Resort near Barber's Point. A lot of the Big Hotels are developing this area beyond Pearl Harbor because Waikiki is getting so crowded.

While we were on the Big Island, Hawaii, in Kailua, Kona, we happened to visit a small cemetery in an old churchyard and were surprised to see a marker for an UPCHURCH. We went inside the church but there were no attendants present. However, there was a small booklet available for purchase with instructions to leave the money in a box. In the booklet, there is the mention of a Rev. James Upchurch, who was there in the early 1920's. How do you like that for a bit of interesting coincidence? Do you have any information on this James Upchurch? With a wife Lucy? I am attaching copies of the pages mentioned and a couple of photographs of the Church and cemetery markers. This might be an interesting item for the Upchurch Bulletin if it is new and you have other information about this Upchurch. It is too bad that the booklet that I bought did not say more about the Rev. Upchurch.

Incidentally, Brother John's widow, Michele, flew straight non-stop from St. Louis and spent 5 days with us on Waikiki at the end of our trip. We tried to show her the whole Island of Oahu and also celebrate St. Patrick's Day while she was there. Mary's kin back in Missouri have reported that Michele came back home a lot like her old self. I guess that the trip did her some good and helped with some of her grief. We had a nice visit with her and she and Mary got to talk a lot about the farm and family matters. I may have mentioned that Mary and her two nieces (Brother John's only children) now own the old family farm that you visited. Now, they have to figure out what to do with it. Mary would like to be rid of the responsibility. The girls will get Mary's interest eventually but what do we do now. There are things to be maintained, expenses to be paid, and obligations met. Michele has an emotional attachment and her son and friends like to hunt there. It is something that we do not need at this point in life. We have been going there every year for 55 years but with John and both parents gone, it will not be the same.

We will be flying TWA to St. Louis on 7 April and will spend 2 weeks there. We hope that you were able to make your planned trip to New Orleans and the Ante-bellum homes. Maybe, we will be able to find an inexpensive cruise to Alaska or somewhere that your keeper of the exchequer might approve. Your planned trip to England next year sounds exciting. Why don't you organize a tour, be the tour conductor, and get a free trip. I did it ONCE in 1962 for a bunch of engineers and it was quite of an experience.

Any way, we are looking forward to seeing you this time and will make a special effort. We are going to have our own car and will be more in control of our movements.

Best regards and much Aloha from your cousins in California,

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Bill and Mary

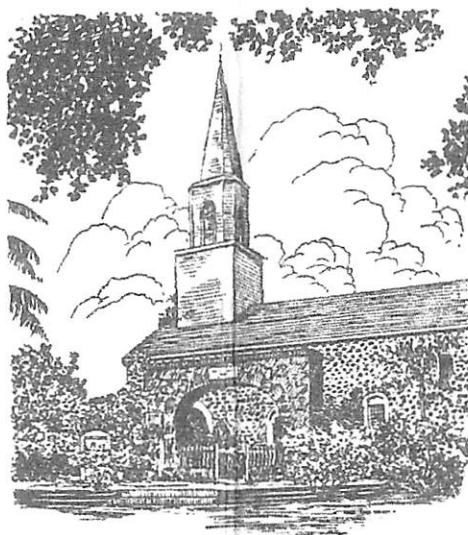
Bill & Mary - Sorry that it is so crowded. I tried to get it all on one page. Pattillos is Scotch, you know.







The History of Mokuaikaua Church



Kailua-Kona, Hawaii—1985

*Aloha,
Humphrey Johnson*

missionaries who came to Hawaii. The Hawaiian Christians had heard the goodness of the Almighty God, understood His love in Christ and gave their lives in obedience to the Most High Lord.

But, by 1897 came the report that the mission outreach on the Gilbert and Marquesas Islands were to be curtailed. At the same time the Morning Star was making its fifteenth voyage to Micronesia. It became obvious that the same zeal for missions had for some reason not passed to the younger generation of Hawaiian Christians. When the older followers of Jesus died, the drive for the spreading of the gospel to the South Pacific mission area died with them.

EARLY POLITY

The historic Mokuaikaua Church has always been known as Congregational, even though this first founded Christian Church in the State of Hawaii has more recently (1976) voted to unite nationally with the United Church of Christ, along with a 100 or so of its sister Congregational churches in Hawaii.

However, one very interesting aspect of church administration took place in 1888, and on the island of Maui. While all the other Congregational churches among the four major islands belong to one of four "associations," on Maui it was at one time called the "presbytery." The name continued in use for a number of years. The occurrence was due to the influence of a few American missionaries of Presbyterian background. One other point of interest is the fact that the names of the clergy-of-record which appeared in the minutes of the annual report for Maui, and at that time were all Hawaiians, and such as: Pali, Nawahine, Kaili, Kamakahiki, Josepa, Puhi, Keaupuni, Manase and Hanaloa.

It is a pity that there are but a handful of Hawaiian clergy serving among us today. The present minister of Mokuaikaua Church is part-Hawaiian and whose middle name is Kanoelani.

1900-1940

These were the transitional years of Hawaiian Christian history, including Mokuaikaua Church's. The outward thrust of mission had turned inward. Instead of evangelizing, the word became christenizing. This was a time of reaching the immigrants who came from China, Japan, the Philippines and the Azores with the Christian message of hope. Immigrants came by the hundreds each year to work on the sugar plantations of Hawaii. But soon many of the



immigrants entered into independent businesses, especially the Chinese. Honolulu's Chinatown was the result of these early immigrants who found work on the plantations not to their preference.

For some unknown reason only the Hawaiian churches began to decline during this period. Perhaps without the missionary zeal, for which they had given themselves wholeheartedly, many of the smaller Hawaiian churches lost their membership. Possibly too, this decline was due to a lack of evangelical zeal among the younger Hawaiians. Certainly, attrition took its toll, and added to that the absence of trained leadership. For whatever reason many of the small Hawaiian churches closed their doors. The old buildings of worship began to deteriorate for lack of maintenance. The ruins of these churches can be seen to this date. Some have more recently been totally destroyed, making room for other kinds of buildings.

WHAT ABOUT MOKUAIKAUA CHURCH?

During the forty years after the turn of the century, Mokuauikaua Church also suffered from the lack of missionary zeal. However, it was during this period of downward effect that the Rev. Albert S. Baker came to West Hawaii and Mokuauikaua. Not much is recorded of his ministry, except for scanty records of his work kept by the Rev. James Upchurch and his wife, Lucy. These records, related only to the sacrament of baptism. It seems that during Baker's twenty or so years of laboring in Kona, he was to baptize many Hawaiian infants. We can only assume that his services included other forms of the ministry, such as preaching, teaching, officiating at marriages and funerals, etc.

His assistant was a young part-Hawaiian, who was later to be ordained. The Rev. James Upchurch joined Baker by the early 1920s and labored into the years of WWII. His records show that among the four Hawaiian churches included in his pastorate (Mokuauikaua, Helani, Lanakila and Kekaha [Mauna Ziona]), only a few families were involved. Some of these families are still with us, while others have gone elsewhere to live, or have died.

Can you imagine travelling by horseback along some of the narrowest and rockiest trails along the shoreline of West Hawaii? Even at the present time these pathways (parts of them called the "King's Highway") are in very poor condition. Kahu Upchurch not only regularly used them in going from one church to another within his parish, but did so while he was blind. Though without sight his

sense of direction must have been phenomenally excellent. All through his ministry (and according to reports) he was ever faithful, diligent in his labor in behalf of Christ, coupled with a most pleasant personality. His wife, Lucy, must also have been exceptional, for this pastorate was primarily one of continuation, of feeding a slowly dying flock.

In support of the foregoing conclusion and in regards to the decline in church population, Alice Brown, the former curator of Hulihee Palace, stated that on that infamous Sunday morning of December 7, 1941, when they finally had received word of the Japanese sneak attack on Pearl Harbor (worshippers had already assembled at Mokuauikaua), that there were only four people present. Besides herself there were Emmaline Upchurch, the layleader; Charles Vioka and his mother.

During the 1940s there were other leaders who ministered to the needs of this historic church's membership, and they were the Rev. Stephen L. Desha, the Rev. E. K. Richardson, Licentiate Emmaline Upchurch, the Rev. Moses Moku and the Rev. Francis Endo. Their leadership was classified as "supply," or better known among the Hawaiian churches as "komite kahu." In other words they either served another church nearby in Kona, and on a part-time basis served at Mokuauikaua; or, they held the position of a dual or tri-ministry.

The most significant years of this early twentieth century were in 1936-37, at which time the Rev. Shannon Walker undertook to rebuild the oldest sanctuary in Hawaii. In celebrating its 117th year of existence, the old roof had been entirely replaced with Douglas Fir timber from the Northwest and a brand new tower and steeple assembly was constructed. Walker was said to have been the second Thurston, both apparently being master-builders. Funds for the reconstruction came from the grandson of the first pastor, Lorrin Potter Thurston, who at the time of the major rebuilding was the publisher of the Honolulu Advertiser. The architect for the renovation was C. W. Dickey of Honolulu.

POST WORLD WAR II ERA

There were still the faithful few who steadfastly served the Lord's mission at Mokuauikaua. Endo and Richardson continued to supply the pastoral needs of the fellowship. Among the prominent members of Mokuauikaua were Akoni and Mabel Ako; Minnie Keamohuli;

Charles Vioka and his mother, Maria; Aunty Lakana DeGuair; William and Emmaline Upchurch; Edward and Amy Hoku Ka. When neither of the two clergy was present, then Licentiate Emmaline Upchurch would lead in worship.

Then in 1954, the Rev. Paul Toms was commissioned by the Park Street Congregational Church of Boston, Massachusetts to serve in Kona and among several Hawaiian churches. It was at Park Street Church that the Pioneer Company of American Missionaries had been commissioned in 1819 for the ministry in Hawaii. Toms was responsible for the initial organization of six Congregational Churches in Kona. They formed into what was to become known as the Kona Council of Congregational Christian Churches. Shortly after Tom's arrival, Sue Fowler came to labor among the churches of KCCCC and as the director of Christian Education.

By 1956, Toms along with his wife, Eva, and children was asked to serve in Hilo at Haili Congregational Church. Therefore, the Rev. Glen Fisk and his wife, Betty, came to replace him in 1957, and remained until the summer of 1964.

Both Toms and Fisk were primarily missionaries in Kona, supported by Park Street Church, Lake Avenue Congregational Church in Pasadena and other sponsors. To the two Fuller Theological Seminary graduates who ministered at Mokuaikaua Church and the Kona Council belong our praise beyond measure, for they succeeded in uniting and maintaining the Christian ministry in Kona, one which had been for years existing, but without adequate leadership.

THE PRESENT MINISTRY AND PASTORATE

In September of 1964, Henry Kanoelani Boshard was called to serve the historic Mokuaikaua Church and the Kona Council. He came after two weeks of candidating among the six churches in August of that summer. The Kona pastorate was far from what he had envisioned the ministry to be, and while he attended Fuller Theological Seminary. Neither he, nor his wife, Iris, nor his children (JoAnna, Jon and Brian) ever expected to live in West Hawaii. Neither did Boshard expect at that time to serve six local churches, each distinctly different, and requiring individual attention. It would have been a lot easier to work as an assistant at one of the larger churches in Honolulu, except for two reasons. First, was that Kahu Boshard's prayer-mother at seminary, Vera Liepman and Mrs. Wilbur Smith, the president of the Women's Auxiliary of FTS had been praying for

WILLIAM LEE PATTILOS



To experience the wonder and excitement of
Outrigger's paradise, just call any travel agent
1-800-OUTRIGGER (688-7444)
or check out our website at www.outrigger.com

Oahu • Maui • Kauai • Hawaii • Australia • Guam • Tahiti • Fiji • Marshall Islands

3/5/01 - KONA



REC'D
17 MAR 2001

TODAY, IN KAILUA, KONA WE
VISITED THE MOKUAIKAWA
CHURCH (THE OLDEST IN HAWAII)
ESTABLISHED IN 1820. IN THE
CHURCH CEMETERY, THERE IS
A ROBERT HOONANI UPCHURCH
BURIED THERE IN 1941. WE
BOUGHT A HISTORY OF THE
CHURCH AND FOUND A JAMES
UPCHURCH AS MINISTER FROM
1913-14, 1917-19, 1921-31, WE
BOUGHT THE BOOK. VERY



~~Bill & Mary P.~~
Bill & Mary P.

MR. & MRS. ROBERT UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY CT.
CHESTERFIELD, MO.

63005-4840

SEE YOU IN APRIL -

WILLIAM LEE PATTILOS

XID-39902

①

UPCHURCH

351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022



1 MAR 2001

W. L. PATTILOS

4748 DEL RIO RD

SACRAMENTO, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Bill & Mary,

I was saddened to learn from your letter of 21 FEB 2001 that the end had finally come for Mary's brother John. Please accept my profound condolence to you both but especially to Mary. John was a wonderful person and it was a great honor for me to have known him even if ever so briefly. I shall always remember the grand tour he gave me of the timber operations. He apparently was as masterful in his many endeavors as he was in that specialized venture. I know the family was deeply touched by the outpouring of love during the final rites. Thank you for sending the copy of the program for his service. May he rest in peace.

We keep getting ever closer to the point of doing some real travel but old habits are hard to dislodge and projects seem to appear out of nowhere to consume our time. We did enjoy our week in Arizona (23-30 JAN) but at the end a weather pattern prevented us from driving up to Flagstaff to see our oldest granddau who is a freshman at the University there. Likewise, the cold weather here & south of here has postponed our trip to New Orleans. We now hope to make that between 7 MAR & 7 APR during which period we are told the Antebellum homes on display around Natchez are at their peak. We will decide on this as soon as we get the dreaded IRS paperwork from our Accountant which is due in the mail any day now (the 2 1/2 weeks was up yesterday!).

We certainly hope we will be favored with a visit from you when you are here in April. We have two items on

our schedule at present. One is the above (2) mentioned trip. The other is that as a part of our new found freedom I have programmed the first of several two-week trips (over the next year or so) to study family history in NC. We have set part of the trip but not all of it. The set part is that we will attend Gallatin's High School Reunion in Spring Hope, NC on 21 APR. The rest of the two weeks has to be built around that and I am working to learn the availability of cousins / cooperators so as to set the rest of the trip.

I would be very surprised if we were traveling in such a way as to miss your whole two week stint here of 7-21 APR. Let's stay in close touch so we can work out a plan on getting together.

We are still looking over those travel brochures and taking in reports from all of our friends who seem, like you, to travel a lot. Gallatin is very tight-pled with the money

and will not consider a cruise until I can show her the money. I hope to have my act together in a week or so and maybe we can then make our first big move this summer with more to follow.

We have made one far-out plan. We have committed to go to England in late APR or MAY of 2002. As a part of this Professor Ransome has agreed to meet us and to tour Upchurch sites with us. Just yesterday I had the bright idea to put a note in the UP meeting others to join us. I called Ransome and he thought it a great idea. He offered to get us into the archives at Cambridge University to see the actual letters that Michael U. I sent back to England in the 1650's

Hope all your travels continue to be enjoyable.

Sincerely yours
 Phil Upchurch

{ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH}

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XFD-39902

21 February 2001

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

NOTE: edit for John James Northcutt
placed in his envelope
REC'D
26 FEB 2001

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

It is now time for me to apologize for being so slow in writing to you and bringing you up to date about our happenings during the last couple of months.

Our Mexican Riviera cruise on the Carnival Elation was great, much better than expected. Another couple, close friends, drove down to LA with us the day before the start of our cruise. We were able to leave our car at our hotel for the week that we were gone at no additional charge. Our ship was new, the crewmembers were great, the food was ample, tasty, and well prepared and our rooms were large. The entertainment was very good and the casino slots were generous. We enjoyed seeing Puerto Vallarta and Mazatlan again after several years. Going in December when few people want to travel, we were able to get a good 7-day cruise for less than \$1000 each.

When we got home on 10 December, Brother John was getting very bad. We were in touch every day, and on 19 December we heard from Michele that John would not make it thru the night and he did not. We had a heck of a time getting out of here 20 December but were able to get on a Southwest Flight through Phoenix to St. Louis. We picked up a Hertz rental and were able to get down to Farmington about dark. John's funeral was held Friday, 22 December, and it was almost like a State funeral. I have never seen so many flowers and people at a funeral. He was quite of a man. I am going to attach a copy of the program. Michele's son Denny Downs, who lives in New York and is a professional singer, sang "A Time to Say Goodby". It is still difficult for us to play Sarah Brightman's recording that we have without tears. Michele's brother, the Rev. Don McGuire gave part of the eulogy. He was a personal friend of John and had helped John with a lot of the improvements that were made out in the country home. It was a real family affair, very warm and touching. We are still trying to get over it and Michele is having a very tough time. She has gone back to work as a public health nurse working with troubled children. She and Mary exchange e-mails every day and that seems to help both of them.

We got home from Missouri on 24 December and drove up to Redding on 25 December to have Christmas with my Brother and his family. December was a difficult month for us. We stayed home New Years with friends. January and February has been spent in trip planning, completing Income Tax returns, working on Jazz Jubilee work, and keeping warm and coherent.

Now, we are going to Hawaii next week for 3 weeks, visiting all of the Islands. We will be home March 20 for a couple of weeks. Mary's Brother gave his interest in the family farm to his two daughters, who are now Mary's partners. One lives in Farmington and the other in Utah. We are coming back to Missouri in April (7-21) to try to get affairs straightened out and to decide the best way to keep things running there. We definitely plan to see you and your new home then. We hope that you will be home in April with no new trips along the Appalachian highway.

Must close now and cook our steaks. Best Regards from Your Cousins,

Bill and Mary

Bill & Mary -

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS NEM-39902 ①

UPCHURCH

351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022



21 DEC 2000

W. L. PATTILLOS
4748 DEL RIO RD
SACRAMENTO, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousin Bill & Mary

This is the time of the year when I almost catch up. By Golly this year it may even happen. As matters stand I am behind only five 2000 documents. In an earlier letter I mentioned that the Charles Peterson download provided with your letter of 25 SEP 2000 was being put aside to study in detail later. Then when your letter of 30 OCT 2000 came in I just added it to the download so as to bring it all under review at one time.

I did have most of the data in the Peterson document (Resendants of Moses U) but there were 3 or 4 new items such as the fact that your ancestor Cynthia Richardson b abt 1795 was the daughter of Capt John Richardson. I am surprised he did not

already find his way to my Biopile systems. I am assuming that Richardson family lived in Chatham Co, NC as Cynthia & Courtney U were married there in 1814. Incidentally, Petersen shows Cynthia died in Chatham Co, NC. I doubt this as she was on the census of Walker Co, TX in 1870 at age 77.

Your Aunt Margaret sounds like a very interesting person. Is it not nice that we are all not the same. These special people add spice to our lives.

We think often of John and wonder if his treatments are serving him well. His malady is very stressful for John as well as for family and friends. Our prayers are with him.

Thanker for sending the pictures of the Northcutt Homestead and of the house at the History Museum.

I recently encountered two new NORTHCUTT/UPCHURCH connections and Biopile sheets on the two are enclosed (XED-49382 & XED-49471). Also provided are the Biopile sheets for Ben Franklin Northcutt & Ella Northcutt. These two are members of the John U, III / Stephen U

Sublan. I don't know if you or Mary keep up with the far reaches of the Northwest Family but I thought to send these just in case.

By the time you receive this your trip to the Mexican Riviera should be in the history books. I trust you had a great time.


We had the St Louis Upward Family Christmas Celebration at our home last Sunday. Our plans were to then leave for a pass and game trip to New Orleans. However, the weather here and down that way has been terrible and the projections look no better. We have put the trip on hold and are now focusing on a trip to Tucson 23-30 JAN 01 for which we got tickets yesterday. We are counting on a week of warm weather - at least warm by St Louis standards.

While we were at the Travel Agents office we picked up brochures for some cruises. I am anxious but Sallaine insists in sitting on the pocketbook

until we learn about our tax obligations when we meet with our accountant on 12 FEB 01. We are indeed looking forward to using some of our new found freedom.

We will look forward to learning about your travel plans for 2001 and especially about your plans to visit Missouri. Hopefully our respective schedules will not be as complicated as they were on the last round.

With All Best wishes for the joys of the season.

Sincerely yours
 Phil Upchurch

{ ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH }

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

①

REC'D
26 DEC 2000

Wishing you joy
as you celebrate Christmas.

Best wishes
Bill & Mary

SORRY THAT WE CAME SO CLOSE
AND MISSED CONNECTION IN
ST. LOUIS. MAYBE, NEXT
TIME WILL BE BETTER.

BROTHER JOHN IS ALMOST
GONE AND THERE IS
SADNESS HERE TONIGHT,
BO.



MERRY CHRISTMAS AND A HAPPY NEW YEAR

It was another year of survival. We survived Y2K, new aches and pains, a couple of cruises- one to Lisbon with a week drive around Portugal and one to the Mexican Riviera with friends driving with us to LA, and a 5076 mile drive back to St. Louis to visit Mary's relatives and friends, and a couple of drives to Reno and Lake Tahoe. It is obvious from the amount of driving that we have done in 2000 that we are unhappy with flying. Our dislike of airports and flying is being shared by many travelers today and is rightly justified. On our return from Lisbon to Sacramento in May it took us two days to get from New York to home due to flight cancellations and weather.

Bill is still involved in his genealogy research and has been in contact with many wonderful people with similar interests. He is still looking for more information about his Grandfather, John Doak Pattillo. Bill and his good friend, Dentist John Hines, have their early morning coffee, talk, and 2 mile walk three days a week. Outside of seasonal hayfever, mildly elevated blood pressure, too much weight, and just plain orneriness, Bill's health is okay for a 78 year old.

Mary is still enjoying her retirement, taking care of Bill and her flowers, feeding and talking to her pet humming bird, and hitting jackpots on slot machines. On the cruise to Portugal she won the slot tournament and on the Mexican Riviera cruise she won again enough to pay our room charges aboard ship. Mary keeps her high blood pressure under control and is still bothered by problems with her right knee.

We had another nice Thanksgiving with all of our family here at home and are looking forward to our Christmas in Redding with Reg and Sally and all of their family.

Best wishes to all for the coming New Year.

Bill & Mary

Phil and Sallaine UPCHURCH
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

December 2000

WILLIAM LEE PATTELLOS

XFD-39902

30 October 2000

REC'D
4 NOV 2000

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

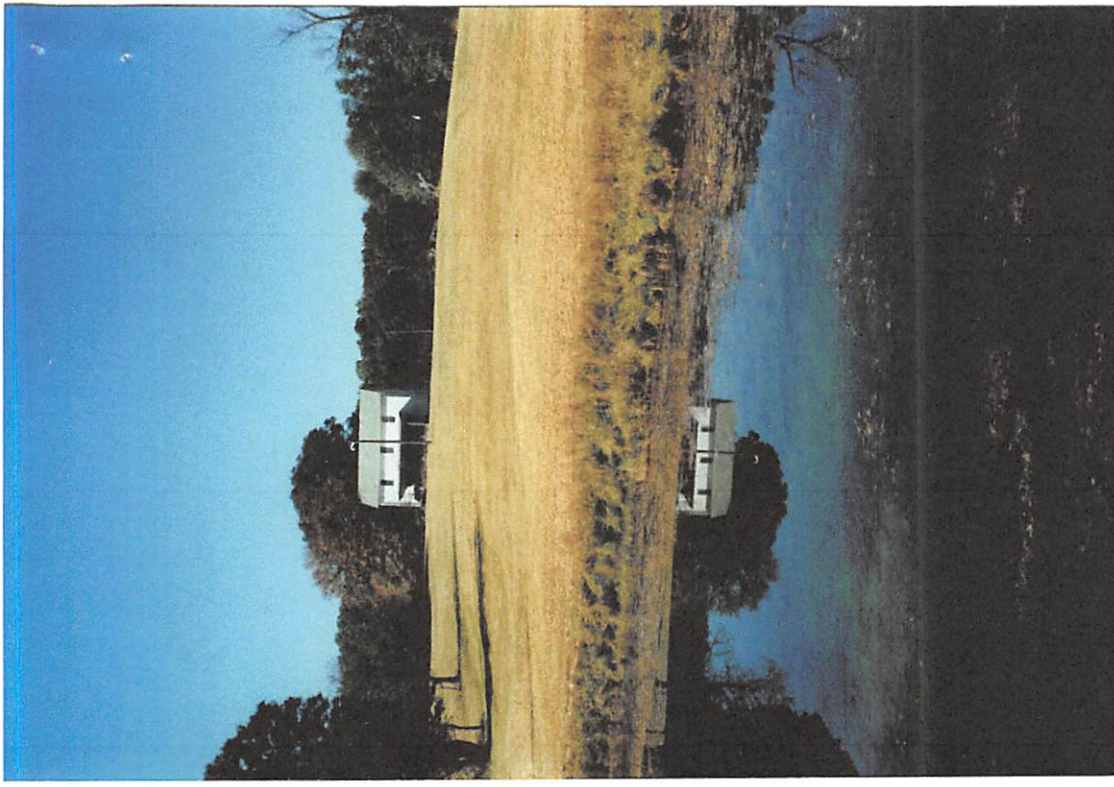
It was very nice to get your long and rather humorous letter about your drive back to NC along the Blue Ridge Parkway. The next time Mary says an uncomplimentary remark about my driving (like pulling out in front of a truck that was going faster than I thought) I hope that I can remember to say "Mary, if necessary I will call on my 50 years of experience in driving to make decisions" rather than "Mary, if you do not like my driving, why don't you try it a while".

We finally got home on 25 October and almost have all of the dirty clothes washed and a supply of food in the proper places. One regret of our trip (other than Brother John's condition and pain) was not being able to see you and Sallaine. It would have been great to have met in the dining room at the History Museum in Forest Park. When I had to call you and cancel our plans to have lunch together and since it was Aunt Margaret's house where we were meeting after John's melanoma exhibition, we thought that she would like to have sandwiches as usual at her home there on Pershing Place near Barnes Hospital. She knocked us off of our perches when she announced that we were going to have lunch at the History Museum. Aunt Margaret is a great lady and while we are with her, she prevails. She is a retired nurse that married a rather wealthy man in later years. We had a great time with them on many occasions before he died. We met them in Munich for the Oktoberfest, San Francisco, and St. Louis many times. Ollie and I shared many ounces (litres, actually) of Harveys Scotch over the years. That was not what killed him but a bungled lung operation for a non-malignant tumor in a St. Louis hospital several years ago did the job. Aunt Margaret Kurrus lives in their three story home that is almost a museum with many fine paintings, Persian rugs, china, crystal, and who knows what else?

I did not intend to spend so much time writing about Aunt Margaret but she has been special in our life. She was Mary's Mother's baby sister and closer to Mary's age than her mother's age. She visited us in Albuquerque in 1952 before she married and we took her down to Juarez for a night across the Border. She is still talking about the revolution that occurred on an early Sunday morning over on the Mexican side. It was fun.

Now, back to Brother John. Two weeks ago today (16 October) John got his first Photo Dynamic Therapy treatment in St. Louis. That was the day of the terrible rain and Mike did not get home driving John until way after dark. John was in such terrible agony all of the way home that Mike did not know what to do. She almost went back to Emergency since John was in such pain. We were waiting for them at their home in Farmington and John walked the floor most of the night. All of the pain medicine that Mike could get for John was some codeine and Tylenol and that helped a little until she was able to contact the Doctor next day and get something stronger. For John's first treatment and since he is

2a



NORTHWEST FARM FROM
POND. OCT. 2000

10/12/00.
L-R- HISZONF MUSEUM
MICHELE - MARY - AUNT MARGARET - JOHN



only one of three taking this experimental treatment in the USA, the Doctor running this program in St. Louis did not want to medicate for pain the first time until they were able to see the effects of this new treatment. For a while, it looked like John was not going back for a second shot. Before we left Missouri on 18th October, the pain had subsided a lot and it seemed like we could see some shrinkage in the large tumor that got the first shot. John is back in St. Louis today for the second treatment and has been assured that he will be well medicated for pain before he comes home this time. We saw the sores or tumors on John's back before we left and you cannot imagine how ugly they are in appearance. Two large ones are side by side and are over 3 inches in diameter. Another is lower on the left side and is about 4 inches long and irregular. We are rather anxiously awaiting our e-mail this evening to learn about how it went today. Now, to happier news.

We hope that your farming operations are winding down for the year and that the UB will be on the stands soon. Charlie Peterson should know your name is Robert rather than Richard by now since he has borrowed so much of your Upchurch family history. I still wish that you could computerize all of your data, put it in a well-referenced book form and put it on the market. It could be a wonderful source book for genealogists.

Well, must close for now. We have just heard from Michele that Brother John has had his second treatment and is home now. His back is hurting but not as bad as last time due to the medicines given for pain.

Again, we are sorry that we missed connections again but will make another attempt next time. We want to see your new home. We hope that you have a great Thanksgiving. Mary is cooking the Bird this year and we will have our small family here. On 3 December, we are driving down to LA with another couple for a week cruise on the Carnival Elation to the Mexican Riviera for a week. Hope that we will be able to survive the "Fun Ship" with a younger couple. This will be their first cruise and should be a lot of fun.

Take care and get ready for a more relaxing retirement next year.

Your Cousins,

Bill

Bill and Mary

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902 ①

25 September 2000

REC'D
28 SEP 2000

Robert and Sallaine Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, MO 63005-4840

W. L. Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

Where are the hours and days going? I cannot believe that I have not answered your nice long letter of 15 July 2000. Most of our letters and e-mail have been going to John and Michele Northcutt there in Missouri. Mary and Michele have had a daily exchange for the last several months as Brother John has been going through all of his treatments. He had a rigorous and rather experimental treatment for his now stage-four melanoma. The treatment consisted of daily intravenous shots of Interluken 2 and Maxamine, an experimental drug. He was being shot daily for four weeks on and two weeks off for a year. After 12 weeks, he was not able to take any more shots because of bad side effects. Now they are going to try a new radical approach for melanoma that has been used for some other forms of cancer rather successfully. It is called "Photo Dynamic Therapy" and consists of injecting a photosensitive dye that is attracted to cancer cells. After the injection, the patient is subjected to a low level laser light that basically cooks the cancer cells and does not harm the normal cells. It sounds too good to be true and we hope that it works. He cannot start the treatment until 1st of October after all of the remaining residues of the former treatment are gone from his body. I apologize for the long medical report, but I remember that you have met John a couple of times and might be interested.

Mary and I have been enjoying a rather mild, dry summer without too many days over 100 degrees. We have been watching the Weather Channel and hearing from Mary's aunt in St. Louis and it sounds like you have really been suffering from the temperature and lack of rain. We hope that your farming operation has not suffered excessively. Speaking of that, it sounds like you are still trying to lighten up your farming operations and we hope that you have been able to do so. It seems about time for you to have a bit of an easier time to play.

I have not been too active in the Genealogy area lately but still get some information from the Internet from time to time. I now have Cable wide-band Internet access that is about 50 times faster than the phone access. I can download big files, photos, and music in a couple of minutes. At my age, I do not have much time to sit around and wait. Incidentally, our mutual friend Charlie Peterson has posted a large Upchurch family history file on the Internet and has used a lot of information taken from the "Upchurch Bulletin" and has noted the fact. I still wish that you could get all of your thousands of records into an accessible computer program. The Internet is making so many records available to researchers that going to libraries and spending hours looking at old microfilms will not be necessary. An interesting sidelight regarding the missing 1890 US census records is developing. There is a group that is trying to reconstruct the missing information from other sources through volunteers submitting family history and other

documents. In my fruitless search for John Doak Pattillo's parents and family, the missing 1890 census records for Arkansas and Texas would potentially be a big help.

Now that Labor Day is past, it is getting time for our fall trip to the old family home in Missouri. Rather than flying, Mary and I are going to start driving that way next Sunday rather than flying. Flying has been so unsatisfactory and expensive that we have decided to give driving a shot. (Several "shots" may be necessary before we reach Missouri.) We will go up through Nevada, Utah, Colorado, and Kansas on the way there and come back through Arkansas, Texas, New Mexico, and Nevada (stopping in Laughlin, naturally, to recoup our trip expenses).

Your new home and work area sound great. Since we will have our own car while we are there (If we make it all of the way, that is), we will make a special effort to get your way and share a cup of your outstanding coffee with you. As insurance in case we tire of driving or having to much togetherness, we have a set of airline senior coupons that we can use immediately on a standby basis. We may leave our car there, fly home and return in the spring for the drive back here. We are like one of our former presidents that was said to be full of thousands of indecisions once he made up his mind. I think that is where we are at this point in life.

Youall take care. We are looking forward to seeing you next month if you are going to be around.

On the road, we are taking Mary's cell phone for emergencies. Her number is (916) 202-3943.

Best regards from your cousins,

Bill and Mary

Bill

Descendants of Moses UPCHURCH

Generation No. 1

I AM ATTACHING A
COUPLE OF C. PERENSON'S
MOSES UPCHURCH
DESCENDANT'S SHEETS

1. MOSES¹ UPCHURCH was born in North Carolina. He married MARY SIMS.

Child of MOSES UPCHURCH and MARY SIMS is:

2. i. COURTNEY² UPCHURCH, b. Abt. 1785, Franklin County, North Carolina; d. Abt. 1839, Marengo County, Alabama.

Generation No. 2

2. COURTNEY² UPCHURCH (MOSES¹) was born Abt. 1785 in Franklin County, North Carolina, and died Abt. 1839 in Marengo County, Alabama. He married CYNTHIA RICHARDSON April 21, 1814 in Chatham County, North Carolina, daughter of CAPTAIN JOHN RICHARDSON. She was born Abt. 1795 in North Carolina, and died Abt. 1870 in Chatham Co., NC 27 - RPU

Children of COURTNEY UPCHURCH and CYNTHIA RICHARDSON are:

- i. SARAH UPCHURCH³ (3), b. Abt. 1820, Chatham County, North Carolina; m. JAMES M. CANN, November 03, 1835, Perry County, Alabama; b. Abt. 1795.
ii. DAUGHTER UPCHURCH, b. Chatham County, North Carolina.
iii. DAUGHTER UPCHURCH (4), b. Chatham County, North Carolina.
iv. SON UPCHURCH, b. Abt. 1819, Chatham County, North Carolina.

Notes for SON UPCHURCH:

Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 12, pp. 11-15, 1991. 1820 census gives a male child born between 1810 and 1820; 1830 census gives birth 1815-1820; 1840 census 1810-1820; 1850 census, not in his mother's household.

- v. MOSES UPCHURCH (2), b. Abt. 1822, Chatham County, North Carolina; d. Aft. 1880.
vi. SON UPCHURCH (2), b. Abt. 1823, Chatham County, North Carolina.

Notes for SON UPCHURCH (2):

Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 12, pp. 11-15, 1991. 1830 census, birthdate 1820-1825. Not found in 1840 census.

- vii. DAUGHTER UPCHURCH (3), b. Abt. 1824, Chatham County, North Carolina.

Notes for DAUGHTER UPCHURCH (3):

Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 12, pp. 11-15, 1991. 1830 census gives date of birth 1820-1825. Not found in 1840 census.

- viii. LAWRENCE UPCHURCH, b. Abt. 1826, Chatham County, North Carolina.
ix. CALVIN BURNETT UPCHURCH, b. Abt. 1827, Chatham County, North Carolina; d. Aft. 1870, Texas.
x. DAUGHTER UPCHURCH (5), b. Abt. 1829, Chatham County, North Carolina.

Notes for DAUGHTER UPCHURCH (5):

Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 12, pp. 11-15, 1991. 1830 census gives year of birth 1825-1830. 1840 census 1825-1830. Not in mother's household in 1840. If born 1825, this daughter could be the same as the unknown daughter

- xi. SION UPCHURCH, b. Abt. 1832, Chatham County, North Carolina.

- 5. xii. DELINEA (DELINTHY) UPCHURCH, b. Abt. 1832, Chatham County, North Carolina.
- 6. xiii. CYNTHIA UPCHURCH, b. 1836, Dallas County, Alabama; d. Abt. 1871, Texas.
- 7. xiv. JAMES COURTNEY UPCHURCH, b. 1839, Dallas County, Alabama; d. 1874, Texas.

Generation No. 3

□ 3. MOSES UPCHURCH³ (2) (COURTNEY² UPCHURCH, MOSES¹) was born Abt. 1822 in Chatham County, North Carolina, and died Aft. 1880. He married EMILY WILSON November 28, 1850 in Perry County, Alabama, daughter of MARK WILSON and MARY (3). She was born 1832 in North Carolina, and died Aft. 1880 in Attala County, Mississippi.

□+□ Children of MOSES (2) and EMILY WILSON are:

- i. MARTHA⁴ UPCHURCH, b. Oktibbeha County, Mississippi.

Notes for MARTHA UPCHURCH:
 Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 7, p. 60, 1986. XID-15350.
 Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 7, p. 64, 1986. XID-15350.
 (Richard) Phillip Upchurch, letter 17 September 1995. XID-15350.
 (GI) gives birthdate circa 1872.

- 8. ii. MARK WESLEY UPCHURCH, b. September 01, 1851, Perry County, Alabama; d. November 21, 1901, Sturgis, Oktibbeha County, Mississippi.
- 9. iii. JOHN THOMAS UPCHURCH, b. August 19, 1854, Perry County, Alabama; d. November 14, 1926, Louisville, Winston County, Mississippi.
- 10. iv. WILLIAM CALVIN UPCHURCH (1), b. August 11, 1856, Oktibbeha County, Mississippi; d. November 02, 1932.
- 11. v. ROBERT ALBION (DICK) UPCHURCH, b. August 11, 1856, Oktibbeha County, Mississippi; d. February 24, 1924, Longview, Oktibbeha County, Mississippi.
- vi. MONROE FRANKLIN UPCHURCH, b. Abt. 1859, Oktibbeha County, Mississippi; d. Aft. 1880.

Notes for MONROE FRANKLIN UPCHURCH:
 Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 2, #4, p. 10, 1981. XID-4349.
 Upchurch Bulletin 7, pp. 51-65, 1986.
 (Richard) Phillip Upchurch, letter 17 September 1995. XID-4349.

□ + □ G.T. Little 1984, Those Mississippi Upchurch's, p. 77. Monroe apparently left home and was never heard from again.

- 12. vii. TROY McDONALD UPCHURCH, b. January 28, 1862, Oktibbeha County, Mississippi; d. August 19, 1941.
- viii. PETER J. UPCHURCH, b. Abt. 1867, Oktibbeha County, Mississippi; d. Bef. 1901, Holmes County, Mississippi; m. LIZZIE COBB, November 18, 1891, Holmes County, Mississippi.

Notes for LIZZIE COBB:
 Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 7, p. 104, 1986. XID-15943.
 (Richard) Phillip Upchurch, letter 17 September 1995. XID-15943.

- 13. ix. WALTER LANE UPCHURCH, b. April 1869, Oktibbeha County, Mississippi.
- 14. x. ARA MINTA UPCHURCH, b. April 13, 1875, Oktibbeha County, Mississippi; d. May 20, 1965.

□ 4. LAWRENCE³ UPCHURCH (COURTNEY², MOSES¹) was born Abt. 1826 in Chatham County, North Carolina. He married MARY ? (12) Abt. 1849 in Alabama.

Notes for MARY ? (12):
 Upchurch Bulletin 7, pp. 51-65, 1986.

□+□ Children of LAWRENCE UPCHURCH and MARY (12) are:

- i. FRANCIS A.⁴ UPCHURCH, b. Abt. 1849, Dallas County, Alabama.

Notes for FRANCIS A. UPCHURCH:
Upchurch Bulletin 7, pp. 51-65, 1986. He probably died young.

ii. GUSSIE UPCHURCH, b. Aft. 1849; m. ? BURTON.

Notes for GUSSIE UPCHURCH:
Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 6, p. 78, 1985. XID-13169.
Upchurch Bulletin 7, pp. 51-65, 1986. XID-13169.

iii. FRANCES TAVI UPCHURCH, b. Aft. 1849.

Notes for FRANCES TAVI UPCHURCH:
Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 6, p. 78, 1985. XID-13170.
Upchurch Bulletin 7, pp. 51-65, 1986. XID-13170. Married either a Smith or a Eubanks.

15. iv. DAVID LAWRENCE (DAVE) UPCHURCH, b. May 10, 1851, Mississippi; d. 1926, Mississippi.

5. DELINEA (DELINTHY)³ UPCHURCH (*COURTNEY², MOSES¹*) was born Abt. 1832 in Chatham County, North Carolina. She married JOSEPH CONROY December 21, 1854.

Notes for JOSEPH CONROY:
- Upchurch Bulletin gives Delinea Upchurch's married name as Couroy which could be consistent with her name given in the 1860 and 1870 Walker County, Texas, censuses. The census indices for these two years, however, index her as Conroy which seems more probable.

Children of DELINEA UPCHURCH and JOSEPH CONROY are:
i. FRANCES E.⁴ CONROY, b. Abt. 1855, Texas.
ii. JOHN CONROY, b. Abt. 1857, Texas.

6. CYNTHIA³ UPCHURCH (*COURTNEY², MOSES¹*) was born 1836 in Dallas County, Alabama, and died Abt. 1871 in Texas. She married WILLIAM SCARBOROUGH February 17, 1852 in Perry County, Alabama. He was born May 08, 1830 in Greene County, Alabama, and died July 11, 1913 in Coke County, Texas.

Children of CYNTHIA UPCHURCH and WILLIAM SCARBOROUGH are:
16. i. LEIGH FRANKLIN⁴ SCARBOROUGH, b. January 01, 1853, Alabama; d. September 27, 1919, Tom Green County, Texas.
ii. DARCHIULA J. SCARBOROUGH, b. 1855, Walker County, Texas; d. Texas.

Notes for DARCHIULA J. SCARBOROUGH:
Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 5, p. 148, 1984. XID-11818.
Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 7, p. 63, 1986. XID-11818.

17. iii. MARY ELIZABETH SCARBOROUGH, b. September 14, 1857, Walker County, Texas; d. September 01, 1897, Coke County, Texas.

18. iv. MARTHA ELLEN SCARBOROUGH, b. March 20, 1861, Texas; d. March 16, 1928, Taylor County, Texas.
v. WILLIE ANNA SCARBOROUGH, b. 1865, Texas; m. W. COX, December 21, 1882, McLennan County, Texas.

Notes for WILLIE ANNA SCARBOROUGH:
Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 5, p. 148, 1984. XID-11820.
Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 7, p. 65, 1986. XID-11820.

eight days on the trip back to NC. The purpose was to take Mary & Jim back to NC and along the way to traverse the Blue Ridge Parkway to see the fall colors. Along the way we spent two nights in Jim's Summer home which adjoins the Parkway. I was able to visit the courthouse & a couple of cemeteries with Yehuda in Alleghany Co, NC but that is all the family history work done on this trip. We had planned to spend several more days on family history work but we got nervous about some uncompleted farm work and decided to rush back. Our other days on the trip were spent paying obligatory visits to close relatives.

All in all we were well pleased with Mary's visit and feel she has reasons to look back on our nearly two weeks together. Maybe she will forgive me for saying on one occasion "Mary, if necessary I will call on my 50 year experience in driving to make decisions". Jim, best wishes, was the patient of job.


Thank you for your letter of 25 SEP 2000 and especially for the Internet Document entered by Cousin Charles Peterson. I have yet to compare it with my records to see if there is new material here or if there are conflicts. However, one error jumps out at me. He gives me credit last year to me as "RICHARD" rather than "ROBERT". I'll contact him on that in due course.

We are now set for the "carefree" lifestyle but the rest of 2000 is already filled with projects - some old, some new. One of these is to produce the UB Vol 21 No 2 which we hope to have in the mail in the next couple of weeks. Any vacant time seems to get filled with projects - Perhaps it is always thus.

In 2001 we hope for a trip to TUCSON and for a trip to NC & perhaps a cruise & who knows.

Our prayers are with John.

All the best to you & Mary

Sincerely yours
 Phil & Mary
 [ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH]

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS
UPCHURCH

XID-39902^①

15 JUL 2000

WILLIAM L. PATTILLOS
4748 DEL RIO RD
SACRAMENTO, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousin Bill,

As of yesterday we have been in our new home three weeks. We are delighted with it in all respects. Moving to this place at this time was the right decision. I ⁱⁿ theory we are now ready for the carefree lifestyle - and yet we are not quite there yet. There is the matter of window treatments - always a priority for Sallaine. Although I am now "operational" from a family history standpoint I need to spend about four full days on the large unfinished reference/storage area which is just behind my desk and out of sight. Our finished lower level provides a more elegant setting for my desk. It also provides ample space for Sallaine's desk and for a nice sitting area with fire place. There is an associated guest bedroom and bath. There are 6 3'x3' lockout windows for viewing what will

be over outdoor livingroom/flower garden (a project for the future). I could go on & on - you and Mary will have to come see for yourselves.

For the last several months much of my family history work has been put on the back burner or just treated in a hit and miss manner. Now I am trying to get everything under control. By Labor Day I should be in good shape.

Enclosed is a sample sheet based on your letter of 16 FEB 2000 with a note I made to myself. Thanks again for this input and for your letter of 17 APR 2000 which came just as Tom and I were getting into planting 500 acres of soybeans (They look great now).

Your note of 11 JUN 2000 providing the WWI Draft information is much appreciated. I have just finished creating 48 separate people sheets from the download you sent - a copy of one being provided herewith. This provides valuable information. The next step is to get these placed alphabetically in the file system and to meld them with the data sheets that may already be present in the files on some of these individuals. You

asked about entries for blocks. I do keep up with those and enter AF-AM as a code in the upper left hand corner of Profile sheets. Such upchurch entries almost always trace back to a location where white upchurches lived in antebellum days. It would be nice to have a more complete download but perhaps the other states (NC, IL, etc, etc) have not yet been entered.

We were sorry indeed to learn that Brother John is not doing well. He needs the love + support of friends + family at this time. May the days ahead be kind to him.

Our farm situation is still in transition. It seemed we would sell one - two - or three tracts but those deals fell through. I have now invited one of our three operators to contract to operate the entire venture for me using my equipment insofar as possible. He seems interested as his son has come home to join the farming operation and they need more acre. However, we have yet to come to grips with the numbers (\$). If this does not work we

- 4 -

(4)

go to Pan "B" or "C". In the meantime I am
monitoring the 1200 acre of corn & soybeans
and putting the finishing touches on the
wooded area we just had cleaned up.

Enclosed are a couple of sheets about
our address change & the logic for our
move.

We trust you and Mary continue to
be well. Overall our health situation is
quite good. Evenso, we find ourselves
visiting the medical profession from time-
to-time for one small ailment or another
- real or imagined. Our regular check-ups
are scheduled for mid August. If it were
not for the honor of it I would just
as soon not have the engagement.

Thanks again for your continued
interest in family matters and for
your support & input.

Sincerely yours

☺ Phil Upchurch

{ ROBERT PHILLIP UPCHURCH }

WILLIAM LEE PATTILOS

XID-39902

①

REC'D
15 JUN 2000

6/11/00

JUST A QUICK NOTE. I
FOUND THIS LIST ON THE
INTERNET AND WONDERED
HOW MANY BLACK
UPCHURCH'S ARE IN YOUR
FILES?

WE ARE BOTH O.K. BUT
BROTHER JOHN'S MELANOMA
HAS RETURNED IN A BIG
WAY. IT DOES NOT LOOK
GOOD. OUR REGARDS
Bill & Mary

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Road
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

2



World War I Civilian Draft Registration Database

Records: 1215381 Surnames: 141114 contains all registrants born 1872-1900 from about 15% of U.S. counties

Surname Exact

Given Name

Results 1-50 of 65

	Last Name	First Names	Birth	Ethnic GRP	Birth Site or Other Info	City/County	State	District
▷	Upchurch	Albert	15 Jul 1897	B	he & dad b. Lowndes Co. MS	Lowndes	MS	
▷	Upchurch	Alvin Victor	17 Jul 1893	W	Tomnolen MS	Choctaw	MS	
▷	Upchurch	Benjamin Franklin	17 Sep 1898	W		Winston	MS	
▷	Upchurch	Cecil Roscoe	9 Mar 1897	W	dad b. Raleigh NC	Leon	FL	
▷	Upchurch	Cecil Roscoe	9 Mar 1897	W	Southern Pines NC	Leon	FL	
▷	Upchurch	Chapman Gay	11 Apr 1886	W		Jacksonville	FL	# 2
▷	Upchurch	Charley Harold	27 May 1893	W	Irving IL	Morton	KS	
▷	Upchurch	Charlie William	30 Nov 1893	W	Inverness MS	Sunflower	MS	
▷	Upchurch	Delmer Demond	12 Apr 1873	W		Jacksonville	FL	# 2
▷	Upchurch	Dock	abt 1891	B	Columbus MS	Lowndes	MS	
▷	Upchurch	Donald Mack	19 Feb 1890	W	Starkville MS	Montgomery	MS	
▷	Upchurch	Edd	11 Feb 1898	W	lives RFD Tomnolen MS	Choctaw	MS	
▷	Upchurch	Edward Earl	21 Jan 1889	W	Longview MS	Oktibbeha	MS	
▷	Upchurch	Edward Meaders	1 Mar 1887	W	near Coffeerville MS	Yalobusha	MS	

3

△	Upchurch	Elmer C.	17 Jun 1892	W	Steelville MO	Beadle	SD	
△	Upchurch	Erskin R.	28 Apr 1892	W	lives RFD Sturgis MS	Winston	MS	
△	Upchurch	Erskin R.	28 Apr 1892	W	Winston Co. MS	Winston	MS	
△	Upchurch	Finnie	23 Jul 1885	W		Lowndes	MS	
△	Upchurch	Frank	25 Feb 1894	W	Race Pond GA	Jacksonville	FL	# 3
△	Upchurch	Fred	17 Apr 1890	W	Sturgis MS	Sunflower	MS	
△	Upchurch	Fred Bradford	31 Dec 1882	W	relat. lives Jacksonville FL	Jackson	FL	
△	Upchurch	Garden Albertson	7 Sep 1893	W	Longview MS	Oktibbeha	MS	
△	Upchurch	Garland Lang	30 Dec 1889	W		Levy	FL	
△	Upchurch	George H.	28 Jan 1891	W	Race Pond GA	Jacksonville	FL	# 3
△	Upchurch	Gilbert	31 Jun 1892	(B)	?Moorhead MS	Humphreys	MS	
△	Upchurch	Hampton Fant	1 May 1891	W	Lafayette Co. MS	Lafayette	MS	
△	Upchurch	Henry	30 Jan 1882	(B)		Coahoma	MS	
△	Upchurch	James Carl	3 Jul 1899	W		Ward	TX	
△	Upchurch	James F.	3 Aug 1887	W	Steelville MO	Anchorage	AK	
△	Upchurch	James Henry	23 Jul 1883	W		Oktibbeha	MS	
△	Upchurch	James Otis	3 Nov 1900	(B)		Chickasaw	MS	
△	Upchurch	Jesse Preston	7 Mar 1888	W	Paris TX	Reagan	TX	
△	Upchurch	Jim	15 Jun 1881	(B)		Lowndes	MS	
△	Upchurch	Jim	1892	(B)	Columbus MS	Lowndes	MS	
△	Upchurch	John J.	8 May 1891	W	Rice Pond GA	Levy	FL	
△	Upchurch	John Quincy	2 Sep 1891	W	near Chester MS	Choctaw	MS	
△	Upchurch	John Stephens	17 Sep 1877	W		Yalobusha	MS	
△	Upchurch	Joseph Oscar	4 Oct 1879	W		Yalobusha	MS	
△	Upchurch	Joseph Pharis	12 May 1885	W	lives RFD Sturgis MS	Winston	MS	

4

△	Upchurch	Laton Frances	25 Sep 1881	W	lives RFD Water Valley MS	Lafayette	MS	
△	Upchurch	Louis Henry	17 Mar 1886	W	lives RFD Water Valley MS	Lafayette	MS	
△	Upchurch	Mariland David	5 Apr 1884	(B)		Coahoma	MS	
△	Upchurch	Noble Alvin	31 May 1876	W		Jacksonville	FL	# 3
△	Upchurch	Peter	24 Dec 1890	(B)	born & lives St. Mathews SC	Lee	FL	
△	Upchurch	Richard	15 Nov 1896	(B)	Greenwood MS	Tallahatchie	MS	
△	Upchurch	Robert Berten	7 Dec 1884	W		Yalobusha	MS	
△	Upchurch	Robert H.	8 Jun 1888	W	Maben MS	Lowndes	MS	
△	Upchurch	Robert Lee	16 Jun 1884	W		Winston	MS	
△	Upchurch	Robert Wert	3 Aug 1886	W	Longview MS	Oktibbeha	MS	
△	Upchurch	Silvester	25 Sep 1895	W	Mississippi	Winston	MS	

[Next](#) | 1 2More information about this database

[RootsWeb Home Page](#) |
 [Search Rootsweb](#) |
 [Surname Resources](#) |
 [Search the RSL](#) |
 [How to Join RootsWeb](#) |
 [RootsWeb HelpDesk](#)

Database copyright 2000 by Raymond H. Banks, Las Vegas, Nevada. Used with permission of the compiler.



CPU seconds used 0

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

KFD-39903
①

17 April 2000

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

REC'D
22 APR 2000

Dear Cousins, Phil and Sallaine

Now that we have Tax Day behind us, I will try to drop you a note before we take off for Fort Lauderdale next Monday. We were certainly pleased to receive your long informative letter written on the 2nd of April while you were house and family sitting in Tucson. Did your daughter and son-in-law go to Australia on business or pleasure or both? You have to be commended (or given sympathy) if you took on the task of watching over 3 teenagers for two weeks. In the Navy a long time ago, I learned to never volunteer for anything. I am glad that you are a "good soldier", and when Sallaine asked for volunteers, you responded in a happily affirmative manner.

Gad, you have been busy. In rereading your letter, I am surprised how much your World has changed this year. When you decide to do something, you do not mess around. I thought that you would be set there in Lake Saint Louis area for some time with all of your Upchurch files and information and the farming operations. I did not realize that your home was built in 1974. I thought that it looked brand new or close to it. With us living in a house that is almost 50 years old, anything less than 30 years old looks new to us. Your newer home sounds great and very convenient and livable. It sounds like you have things very well planned for your "declining years". We too have been thinking about the day we will have to move to a place where "assisted living" will be available. There are a couple of nice places here (and expensive) and you are right; they are depressing and full of old people. Del Webb is building some nice homes up in the Roseville area, Sun City or something. We thought about looking at them but have decided that we are not ready for the Bingo and potluck groups yet. We hope that we will have enough money left when the time comes to be able to hire someone to come in and give us whatever help is necessary.

When you are divested of your farming operations, you should have a lot more time available to work on your "Book of Upchurch History" or something similar. If you could get all of your files into a computer program, the writing should be rather simple. There are a lot of people putting out published family histories that seem to be selling. I have heard that the genealogy sites on the Internet are the second most popular locations after the porno and sex sites. I am not familiar with those you know, but there are dozens of locations for family history. The Mormons have put some of there records accessible from the Internet, and County and State genealogy sites are popping up all over the country with cemetery records, city directories, and other information being posted. There are many family web pages and Richard Pattillo has a fantastic collection of information about that clan. (I have contacted him but am unable to make a connection with any Pattillo's included in his files.) I get daily postings from people seeking or giving information about the Kirby/Kerby family. I seem to remember that your friend Charlie Peterson has posted a lot of information about the Upchurch Family, and I believe that he gives the "Upchurch Bulletin" a lot of credit for the information that he is using.

Mary and are trying to get some of our "stuff" ready for our cruise next week. It will be interesting to see how the Rotterdam VI compares to the Queen Mary, and I am sorry that we have no new dues paying members of our Queen Mary Club. The Rotterdam is in the 60 thousand ton class, whatever that means. My Brother and his wife are leaving this morning from Fort Lauderdale on a Celebrity 77.700 ton cruise ship for a cruise thru the Canal to San Diego. His flight home will be a lot shorter than our return from Lisbon. I wonder what weight category would apply to the Queen Mary? The QEII is in the 70,000 ton class.

There is not much new from Mary's family. Brother John is still hanging in there and having his back checked every few months and so far, things are not any worse. Michele is looking forward to her retirement next year and has been enjoying her grand-daughter, Hannah. Mary is still limping and I am trying to keep asthma under control with whiffers. We are trying to lose a couple of pounds so we can indulge ourselves aboard ship. Mary and I have been doing a lot of pre-jubilee work for our Jazz Festival coming here again over the four day Memorial Day Week-end. Outside of that, everything seems to be progressing normally.

Hope that all of your farm sales and new home construction turn out well. When you are able to sell your home the second day out, you always wonder if you sold it too cheap. In today's market here, homes are selling fast and at ridiculous prices. A lot of the older homes are being wrecked and new ones built. A friend of ours lives in the Arden Park area where the lots are an acre or two and have been selling for \$500,000. The old houses are being removed and some monstrosity built in its place. Strange society. Guess that is about it for now. Youall take care.

With affection, your cousins,

Bill & Mary,

Bill and Mary



TAKEN. APRIL 2000 IN CHICO -
THIS IS A PICTURE OF THE PATZILLOS'
BROTHERS. REGINALD ON RIGHT IS
ALMOST 70 YEARS OLD.

WILLIAM LEE PATTELOS

XID-39922
①

Robert P. Upchurch
MICHAEL ENTERPRISES
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240



2 APR 2000

WILLIAM L. PATTELOS
4748 DEL RIO RD
SACRAMENTO, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousin Bill,

It seems all I am doing these days is writing excuses the reason for which should become clear as you read this letter. This is being written from Tucson for a peculiar reason. Our daughter & her husband, who live here, decided to travel to Australia. It fell to me to come down and watch over our grandkids (age 12, 16, 18) for the period 29 ~~APR~~^{MAR} - 10 APR. Sallama felt this was a family obligation we should meet. Like a good soldier I saluted & said "yer man".

I have your very nice letter of 26 FEB 2000 before me as I write this. I have not yet found time to check out the attachment but will do so in due course. Thanks for bringing me up to date on your going's & coming's and congratulations on the \$180 job yet. We, too, find Las Vegas a nice place to visit but are not

as lucky as you on the gaming side.

our world has taken a huge turn since 1 JANUO. I don't know if I have written you some of this but let me bring you up to date.

When we built our home in 1974 we placed it to be 45 minutes away from our kids in St Louis & 45 minutes away from the farms in the other direction. I promised myself 5 years of intense farm oversight (which is now over) and also that in 5-10 years we would move to new quarters suitable for retirement purposes.

We had thought of moving to a retirement home but our 1999 investigation of available facilities in the St Louis Area left us depressed. They just have old folk! In any case we changed our game plan and by 1 FEB00 had settled on having an attached Villa built in Chesterfield, Mo. This is about a 30 minute drive east from our present abode and will be only 10 minutes from our son in one direction and 10 minutes to our daughter in the other direction. In this setting all of the outside work - grass, snow, roof, etc is taken care of. A reservation leaving us free to roam. It has two floors and the master bedroom is on the main floor along with kitchen, breakfast room, family room, living room/dining room. So in later years we can live on one floor. The lower level is 1/2 finished with an extra bedroom, bath, fireplace - so I will have plenty of room for my specialty writing work there. We plan for this home to serve us for the next 20 years. The roof should be on when we set back.

I still have some financing to do.

We spent about 3 weeks getting our present house ready to sell. This included renting a storage unit where we took to pickup loads so as to declutter the house. Then Sallaine had to have everything prepped for the sale. It sold on the 2nd day for 99% of our asking price and it close on 30 JUN. We hope this deal remains solid but you always keep your fingers crossed.


Our negotiations for our 3 operators to take over all day-to-day farming operations starting next October 1 are still ongoing. We are close but not quite there yet. In the meantime my part-time helper and I have to plant 500 acres of soybeans starting in about 2 weeks.

To complicate matters further we are seriously considering divesting ourselves of two of our eleven farm tracts. I have a couple of offers that look to good to turn down. To deal with the tax issue one of these sales would be from a charitable remainder trust and one would be from an outright sale.

By this fall we hope all the above matters will be behind us and we will be posthoned for a carefree lifestyle.

I know you and Mary are looking forward to your cruise on the Rotterdam. It sounds like fun. We have no new members of the Queen Mary Club but I keep hoping.

I thank for all your continued interest in family history

Sincerely yours
 Phil Wilbur
ROBERT PITFIELD WPCIVILIAN

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902

①

16 February 2000

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
22 FEB 2000

Mr. William L. Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1192

Dear Cousins, Phil and Sallaine

It looks like I have really got behind in my correspondence so I will try to remedy the situation. I do not know where the time is flying but it is going too fast. I will try to briefly bring you up to date on our goings and doings.

We had a nice Thanksgiving and a very interesting Christmas in Atascadero at my nephew's home. Jeff is my Brother's stepson and we are all quite proud of him. He is a computer engineer and has done very well in his profession. They (Jeff's wife is a Missouri girl who has PHD in Chemistry from John Hopkins.) did something different for Christmas. Jeff cooked two Beef Wellingtons with all of the trimmings and wonderful wine. It was a nice dinner. We were glad that we did not have to drive back until the next day. Fortunately, the weather was clear and beautiful. Our rain was delayed until this month and we are now playing "catch-up".

Our New Year's Eve evening was very quiet. We spent the whole evening with another couple watching all of the fantastic celebrations all around the World on the TV. Paris, London, Athens, Cairo, and Sydney had spectacular fireworks and special effects. I think that I liked the Eiffel Tower show the best.

Speaking of that, at the end of January, Mary and I took a short trip down to Laughlin for three nights and Las Vegas for a couple of nights. The new architecture in Las Vegas is fantastic. The money spent on the new hotel-casinos is incredible. The grounds and interior of the new Bellagio Hotel is grandiose and lovely at the same time. The most delightful new place is "The Streets of Paris" with Eiffel Tower and Arc d'triomphe. The interior of the casino is vast with artificial sky and clouds overhead that give the feeling of being outdoors. The new 109 story Stratosphere tower with roller coaster at the top is impressive with a great view of the city, which now has around 1 million people with the attendant smog and traffic congestion. It is an exciting place to visit but not to live. There were 42,000 visitors while we were there. We have been going down there almost every year for a long time. We visited the old Desert Inn back in 1950. Wow, what a change. We got a nice modest room in a Holiday Inn on the Strip for \$36 per night with free parking. All of the big clubs were filled and probably just as well. On our last night there in Harrahs on the Strip, I hit a 25 cent machine for \$180. This made me "even" and a bit more. Laughlin was great and the air nice ... clean and clear. We were able to sleep with the window open every night while we were there. It was great.

We made the final payment on our repositioning cruise on the Holland American cruise ship Rotterdam this week. We are to leave from Ft Lauderdale on 24 April, sail up the coast to New York, across to Bermuda, and then the Azores and finally to Lisbon. We are extending another week in Portugal and then home on 13 May in time for our Jazz Festival over the Memorial Day weekend. We will be on the ship in the Atlantic on my birthday on the 28th of April. I was on the Queen Mary in 1957 on my birthday also. Boy, that is a long spread in time. Do we have any new members in the Upchurch Queen Mary Club??

I am still looking for John Doak Pattillo. Our trail of the connection to the Doaks in the Collin County area has grown faint. Our little helper down in Arlington, Texas, Linda Goff, has been busy at the libraries trying to learn more. I am going to try to attach something that I received from her recently.

"Yesterday at the library I found record of JD leaving the 5th street Methodist Church per a letter he wrote on Dec 2 1896. The only other Pattillo recorded was Mrs.L.A. who died in 1892. I looked at several hundred entries and noticed that about 25 people withdrew on the same date- most of them being young ladies...heehee. Possibly a new church opened. I have done a lot of reading on the 5th street congregation because I suspected they were members here. I do know the membership got too large sometime before 1900 and they had to split up. Annie was not listed as a parishoner; nor was any Upchurch. Now I intend to find which Mrs. L.A. this woman was. Do you agree with me that there are about 59 different Lewis Alexanders out there?! Well, atleast 3 anyhow! One important thing I forgot is that both Jd and Mrs LA were listed with one "t" in Pattillo."

She has written to the Methodist church to learn if any of their old records are extant. In Linda's last letter, she said that she is now pregnant with her second child and has to take it easy for a while. So we will have to wait and see what devellops.

I have gotten a bunch of information from the Internet that I am attaching with this letter. Some may be of use to you. If not, it might be good scratch paper. I am still hoping that you will be able to put all of your UPCHURCH information into a GEDCOM or some similar form that can be used by others that are strangers to your system. I think that it would be marketable

We have not heard much from John and Michele lately. Brother John seems to be surviving okay and Michele is counting the days to her planned retirement next year.

Mary is out having lunch with some engineer's wives today and I am waiting for a friend to come by so we can go to a Japanese restaurant for some raw fish.

Youall take care and hopefully we will be able to get together for a reunion this year.

Bill and Mary

Bill & Mary -

SOURCE -

SURNAME - (UNDERWOOD-VALENTINE)**EGS**[[Contents](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Feedback](#) | [Page Index](#) | [Surname Index](#)][[Backup](#) | [Forward](#)]FOR PHIL
UPCHURCH.

[UNDERWOOD, Frederick \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Gary \(Mar 12, 1968-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, George Moses \(Aug 24, 1918-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, George Washington \(1816-May 1862\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Hazel \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, James George \(Sep 17, 1969-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Jeannette \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Jesse \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Jessica Camille \(25 Mar 1983-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, John \(Aft. 10 Feb 1857-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, John R. \(1872-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Larry George \(Oct 4, 1941-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Lucille \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Lucinda \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Macel Lorenc \(9 Jan 1925-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Margaret \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Mary Jane \(19 Dec 1859-9 Jan 1939\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Melinda \(Aft. 10 Feb 1857-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Melissa \(18 Sep 1829-7 Aug 1908\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Melissa Elizabeth \(16 Jun 1877-7 Mar 1921\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Melissa S. \(1829-1908\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Micheal \(22 Jun 1950-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Randal \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Robert Alvin \(Sep 1, 1938-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Robert Green \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Robert Green Jr. \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Sandra Evon \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Sarah \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Sarah Matilda \(1858-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Steven Randall \(4 Jun 1986-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Tanva \(4 Sep 1975-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Thomas \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Tiffany Ann \(Oct 4, 1977-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Toni Georgette \(Nov 24, 1962-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Tony \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, Virginia Kathleen \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, William \(-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, William A. \(1866-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, William Edison \(14 Oct 1949-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, William H. Jr. \(Aft. 10 Feb 1857-\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, William Hosea \(Jan 1839-20 Aug 1912\)](#)
[UNDERWOOD, William Sidney \(May 1882-\)](#)
[UNIT, Jessie Gertrude \(-\)](#)
[UNSWORTH, Lois D. \(Sep 1919-1989\)](#)
[UNTHANK, Amelia \(30 Sep 1881-23 Jan 1941\)](#)
[UNTHANK, Calvin \(-\)](#)
[UNZICKER, Mildred \(-\)](#)
[UPCHURCH, Abel \(1775-Dec 1846\)](#)
[UPCHURCH, Abel \(12 Jul 1837-14 May 1839\)](#)
[UPCHURCH, Abel \(-\)](#)
[UPCHURCH, Alan David \(1958-\)](#)
[UPCHURCH, Aline \(-\)](#)

(4)

UPCHURCH, Anna C. (-)
UPCHURCH, Annic Bell (9 May 1914-2 Aug 1995)
UPCHURCH, Ansv (-)
UPCHURCH, Benajmin Newton (-)
UPCHURCH, Benjamin (-)
UPCHURCH, Benjamin (1805-8 Feb 1863)
UPCHURCH, Betheana (1773-)
UPCHURCH, Cathy Diane (1954-)
UPCHURCH, Charles (-)
UPCHURCH, Chloe Jane (Abt. 1802-Aft. 1860)
UPCHURCH, Churchwell (1829-Abt. 1879)
UPCHURCH, Claude R. (1908-1910)
UPCHURCH, Cleo L. (-)
UPCHURCH, Clifford (-)
UPCHURCH, Daughter (-)
UPCHURCH, David Macklin (2 Jun 1846-18 Dec 1874)
UPCHURCH, Dica J. (1851-)
UPCHURCH, Don (-)
UPCHURCH, Edith (-)
UPCHURCH, Elizabeth (Abt. 1555-)
UPCHURCH, Elizabeth (11 Jul 1839-17 Jul 1841)
UPCHURCH, Elizabeth (1794-)
UPCHURCH, Elizabeth (Abt. 1588-)
UPCHURCH, Estell (-)
UPCHURCH, Eva Mac (Aug 22, 1916-)
UPCHURCH, Fanny Fav (14 Oct 1918-17 Jan 1919)
UPCHURCH, Fern (-)
UPCHURCH, Frances E. (-)
UPCHURCH, Frances M. (1848-)
UPCHURCH, George Chester (-)
UPCHURCH, George E. (-)
UPCHURCH, Gilly (1794-)
UPCHURCH, Helen Christine (1908/9-1995)
UPCHURCH, Infant (-)
UPCHURCH, James (1770-May 1833)
UPCHURCH, James (Abt. 1685-27 May 1765)
UPCHURCH, James Laton (13 Jan 1807-24 Apr 1860)
UPCHURCH, James Laton (29 Nov 1849-24 Nov 1852)
UPCHURCH, James T. (Abt. 1869-)
UPCHURCH, Jamison (1800-)
UPCHURCH, John (Abt. 1430-1502)
UPCHURCH, John (Abt. 1490-)
UPCHURCH, John (Abt. 1678-1795)
UPCHURCH, John (22 May 1814-25 Jun 1871)
UPCHURCH, John Benjamin (8 Jul 1865-12 Feb 1939)
UPCHURCH, John D. (23 Oct 1838-4 Jun 1863)
UPCHURCH, John Emily (4 Nov 1861-7 Dec 1927)
UPCHURCH, John Franklin (-)
UPCHURCH, Joseph (3 Oct 1843-9 Dec 1845)
UPCHURCH, Joseph G. (-)
UPCHURCH, Jubal (-)
UPCHURCH, Judith (Abt. 1560-25 Jan 1584/85)
UPCHURCH, Kathryn Marie (26 Jun 1917-Oct 1995)
UPCHURCH, Kearney (1800-)
UPCHURCH, Lena E (Oct 1889-1952)
UPCHURCH, Lorene (-)
UPCHURCH, Lvnia (-)
UPCHURCH, Maifred (25 Aug 1915-10 Nov 1995)
UPCHURCH, Margaret (Abt. 1586-)
UPCHURCH, Margaret (1853-)
UPCHURCH, Margaret (-)

UPCHURCH, Mary (Mar 1894-)
UPCHURCH, Mary (Abt. 1584-)
UPCHURCH, Mary Ann (-)
UPCHURCH, Mary Davis (May 7, 1916-Nov 1995)
UPCHURCH, Mary P. (28 Feb 1875-27 Oct 1887)
UPCHURCH, Mary Ruth (20 Mar 1913-11 Apr 1938)
UPCHURCH, Michael (-)
UPCHURCH, Michael (Abt. 1515-7 Oct 1575)
UPCHURCH, Michael (Abt. 1590-)
UPCHURCH, Michael (Abt. 1667-)
UPCHURCH, Michael (Abt. 1557-25 Jan 1584/85)
UPCHURCH, Michael (Abt. 1620-1681)
UPCHURCH, Milev E. (1845-)
UPCHURCH, Moses (-)
UPCHURCH, Nathan (1762-)
UPCHURCH, Ora (-)
UPCHURCH, Polly (-)
UPCHURCH, Richard (Abt. 1580-)
UPCHURCH, Richard (-)
UPCHURCH, Richard (Abt. 1658-Abt. 1700)
UPCHURCH, Richard (Abt. 1550-)
UPCHURCH, Richard (1875-)
UPCHURCH, Richard (Abt. 1725-BEF. 1800)
UPCHURCH, Ro (-)
UPCHURCH, Robert Cone Jr. (1952-)
UPCHURCH, Robert Cone (1927-)
UPCHURCH, Robert F. (1873-13 May 1965)
UPCHURCH, Robert J. (1841-1862)
UPCHURCH, Samuel (11 Sep 1772-30 Jun 1841)
UPCHURCH, Samuel Pirese (16 Aug 1852-22 Sep 1922)
UPCHURCH, Samuel Taylor (11 Oct 1912-22 Jan 1983)
UPCHURCH, Sara A. (1835-)
UPCHURCH, Sarah (Abt. 1582-)
UPCHURCH, Sarah (Abt. 1552-)
UPCHURCH, Seleta A. (26 Oct 1848-3 Mar 1901)
UPCHURCH, Sigle (1896-)
UPCHURCH, Sonny (1878-)
UPCHURCH, Steven (Abt. 1485-)
UPCHURCH, Susan (Abt. 1559-25 Jan 1584/85)
UPCHURCH, Thomas (Abt. 1465-1538)
UPCHURCH, Thomas (Abt. 1562-25 Jan 1584/85)
UPCHURCH, Thomas E. (1 Jul 1899-22 Dec 1985)
UPCHURCH, Thomas L. (15 Oct 1809-16 Nov 1874)
UPCHURCH, Uva Lee (-)
UPCHURCH, William (1833-)
UPCHURCH, William (-)
UPCHURCH, William A. (23 Jun 1845-3 Jun 1893)
UPCHURCH, William Floyd (16 May 1893-26 Oct 1964)
UPCHURCH, William Matthew (-)
UPCHURCH, Zachery Taylor (-)
UPDIKE, Ann (23 Mar 1760-)
UPDIKE, Anna Mae (Abt. 1907-)
UPDIKE, Matilda (-)
UPHAM, Linda (-)
UPPLEGGER, Larry (-)
UPSHAW, Annis (14 Jan 1940-)
UPTAGRAF, Eunice (-)
UPTAGRAF, Irene (-)
UPTON, ?? (-)
UPTON, Casey (27 Sep 1989-)
UPTON, David Leon (16 Oct 1958-)

No information on Parents

John Upchurch

Date of birth: Abt. 1430 Date of death: 1502
Place of birth: Colchester, Essex, England
Place of death: Colchester, Essex, England

Married: ?? ??

Date of birth: Date of death:

Children of ?? ?? and John Upchurch

1. Thomas Upchurch

Submitter

Hosted by the Edenfield Genealogical Society

Parents

Thomas Upchurch

Date of birth: Abt. 1465 Date of death: 1538
Place of birth: Dedham, Essex, England
Place of death: Dedham, Essex, England

Married: ?? ??

Date of birth: Date of death:

Children of ?? ?? and Thomas Upchurch

1. Steven Upchurch
2. John Upchurch
3. Michael Upchurch

Submitter

Hosted by the Edenfield Genealogical Society

Parents**Steven Upchurch**

Date of birth: Abt. 1485 Date of death:

SubmitterHosted by the Edenfield Genealogical Society

Parents**John Upchurch**

Date of birth: Abt. 1490 Date of death:

SubmitterHosted by the Edenfield Genealogical Society

Parents**Michael Upchurch**

Date of birth: Abt. 1515 Date of death: 7 Oct 1575

Place of birth: Dedham, Essex, England

Place of death: Dedham, Essex, England

Married: ?? ??

Date of birth: Date of death:

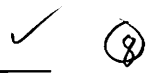
Date of marriage: Abt. 1548

Children of ?? ?? and Michael Upchurch

1. Richard Upchurch
2. Sarah Upchurch
3. Elizabeth Upchurch
4. Michael Upchurch
5. Susan Upchurch
6. Judith Upchurch
7. Thomas Upchurch

Submitter

Hosted by the Edenfield Genealogical Society



Parents

Richard Upchurch

Date of birth: Abt. 1550 Date of death:
Place of birth: Dedham, Essex, England

Children of Richard Upchurch

1. **Richard Upchurch**
2. **Sarah Upchurch**
3. **Mary Upchurch**
4. **Margaret Upchurch**
5. **Elizabeth Upchurch**
6. **Michael Upchurch**

Submitter

Hosted by the Edenfield Genealogical Society

Parents

Richard Upchurch

Date of birth: Abt. 1580 Date of death:
Place of birth: Dedham, Essex, England

Married: ?? ??

Date of birth: Date of death:
Date of marriage: 1608
Place of marriage: Godmanchester, Essex, England

Children of ?? ?? and Richard Upchurch

1. **Michael Upchurch**

Submitter

Hosted by the Edenfield Genealogical Society

Parents



Michael Upchurch

Date of birth: Abt. 1620 Date of death: 1681
Place of birth: Little Gidding, Huntingdon, England
Place of death: Surry, VA

Married: ?? ??

Date of birth: Date of death:
Date of marriage: 1651
Place of marriage: Surry, VA

Children of ?? ?? and Michael Upchurch

1. Richard Upchurch
2. Michael Upchurch

Submitter

Hosted by the Edenfield Genealogical Society

Parents

Richard Upchurch

Date of birth: Abt. 1658 Date of death: Abt. 1700
Place of birth: Surry County, VA
Place of death: Surry County, VA

Children of Richard Upchurch

1. John Upchurch
2. William Upchurch
3. James Upchurch

Submitter

Hosted by the Edenfield Genealogical Society

Parents

John Upchurch

Date of birth: Abt. 1678 Date of death: 1795
Place of birth: VA
Place of death: Chatam Co. North Carolina

✓ (10)

Married: Anna Hamilton

Date of birth:

Date of death:

Children of Anna Hamilton and John Upchurch

1. Samuel Upchurch

Submitter

Hosted by the Edenfield Genealogical Society



(11)

RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project

Ricky Don Lemons Genealogy

7222 total entries, last updated Wed Dec 8 21:12:17 1999

Ricky Lemons <ricklemons@prodigy.net>

12-8-1999

- *ID:* I3459
- △ • *Name:* Effie May TURNER
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* 24 OCT 1890 in Moore Springs, Texas
- *Birth:* 24 OCT 1890 in Moore Springs, Texas
- *Death:* 16 JAN 1978 in Amarillo, Potter County, Texas
- *Death:* 16 JAN 1978 in Amarillo, Potter County, Texas
- *_FA3:* place Residence code: Texas
- *_FA4:* place Last residence ZIP: 79104
- *Event:* Fact place Social Security #: 462-86-4659
- *Event:* Fact place SS# issued in: Texas

- △ *Father:* James Monroe TURNER
- △ *Mother:* Susan Pauline POTEET

- *Family 1* Samuel Lafayette UPCHURCH, Sr. b: 11 MAY 1860 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee
 - *Married:* 30 MAY 1906 in Paris, Texas, Lamar County
 - *Married:* 30 MAY 1906 in Paris, Texas, Lamar County

Children

- △ 1. Bobby Lee UPCHURCH b: 24 MAR 1909 in Lamar County, Texas (Near Paris)
- △ 2. Paralee Dolly UPCHURCH
- △ 3. Flossie Marie UPCHURCH b: 23 NOV 1913 in Marvin, Lamar County, Texas (Near Paris)
- △ 4. Irene Monroe UPCHURCH
- △ 5. Samuel Lafayette UPCHURCH, Jr.
- △ 6. Curtis Eugene UPCHURCH
- △ 7. Carl Kenneth UPCHURCH b: 13 JUN 1925 in Lamar County, Texas (Near Paris)
- △ 8. Jerry Odell UPCHURCH b: 12 JAN 1927 in Lamar County, Texas (Near Paris)

[Global Search](#) | [Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#) | [Ricky](#)

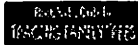
✓ (12)

Don Lemons Genealogy

[WorldConnect Home Page](#) | [Add your GEDCOM](#) | [RootsWeb Home Page](#) | [Surname Resources](#)[Search the RSL](#) | [How to Join RootsWeb](#) | [RootsWeb HelpDesk](#) | [Suggestions, Comments or Bugs](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry.

Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and RootsWeb will never burn it onto a CD-ROM or charge others to access it.



CPU seconds used 0.02

✓
(13)

Copy of this page
made for
John Head 4
14 APR 00
RPI

ROOTSWEB
WORLD CONNECT

RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project

Ricky Don Lemons Genealogy

7222 total entries, last updated Wed Dec 8 21:12:17 1999

Ricky Lemons <ricklemons@prodigy.net>

12-8-1999

- ID: I3909
- △ • **Name:** Samuel Lafayette UPCHURCH , Sr.
- **Sex:** M
- **Birth:** 11 MAY 1860 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee
- **Birth:** 11 MAY 1860 in McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee
- **Death:** 23 JUL 1957 in Amarillo, Potter County, Texas
- **Death:** 23 JUL 1957 in Amarillo, Potter County, Texas
- **Event:** Fact place Known as "Fate".
- **Event:** Fact place Buried at Memorial Park, Amarillo, Potter County, Texas/
- **Event:** Fact place Buried at Memorial Park, Amarillo, Potter County, Texas/

▷ **Family 1** Nancy MCDOWELL

▷ **Family 2** Effie May TURNER b: 24 OCT 1890 in Moore Springs, Texas

- **Married:** 30 MAY 1906 in Paris, Texas, Lamar County
- **Married:** 30 MAY 1906 in Paris, Texas, Lamar County

Children

- ☐ 1. Bobby Lee UPCHURCH b: 24 MAR 1909 in Lamar County, Texas (Near Paris)
- ☐ 2. Paralee Dolly UPCHURCH
- ☐ 3. Flossie Marie UPCHURCH b: 23 NOV 1913 in Marvin, Lamar County, Texas (Near Paris)
- ☐ 4. Irene Monroe UPCHURCH
- ☐ 5. Samuel Lafayette UPCHURCH, Jr.
- ☐ 6. Curtis Eugene UPCHURCH
- ☐ 7. Carl Kenneth UPCHURCH b: 13 JUN 1925 in Lamar County, Texas (Near Paris)
- ☐ 8. Jerry Odell UPCHURCH b: 12 JAN 1927 in Lamar County, Texas (Near Paris)

[Global Search](#) | [Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#) | [Ricky Don Lemons Genealogy](#)

Rootsweb Mall

son. Bob Upchurch.

(14)

RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project

Global Search

Surname Exact (required)

Given Name

Birth Place Not Null

Death Place Not Null

Skip Database

Updated Within

Results 1-8 of 8

Name	Birth		Death		Database
	Date	Place	Date	Place	
<input type="checkbox"/> Upchurch, Bobby Lee	24 MAR 1909	Lamar County, Texas (Near Paris)	22 MAY 1972	Lamar County, Texas (Near Paris)	rdlemons
Father: Samuel Lafayette Upchurch, Sr. Mother: Effie May Turner					
<input type="checkbox"/> Upchurch, Flossie Marie	23 NOV 1913	Marvin, Lamar County, Texas (Near Paris)	15 FEB 1994	Paris, Texas, Lamar County	rdlemons
Father: Samuel Lafayette Upchurch, Sr. Mother: Effie May Turner Spouse: Leonard Carlton Ballard					
<input type="checkbox"/> Upchurch, Jewel C.	1900	Blackjack, Cherokee County, Texas	1967	New Summerfield, Cherokee County, Texas	jeaniej
Spouse: Ira Magee Tipton					
<input type="checkbox"/> Upchurch, Lola	16 JAN 1896	Bedias, Grimes Co, TX.	11 JAN 1987	Livingston, Polk Co, TX.	carlsonkc
Spouse: Milledge Alfred Franklin					
<input type="checkbox"/> Upchurch, Louisa Adelia	6 Nov 1860	, Cherokee Co., TX	23 Feb 1938	Buried at Teluca Cem., Cherokee Co., TX	porterfam
Spouse: Elias "Larce" Conal Stockton					
<input type="checkbox"/> UPCHURCH Mack Pershing	12 APR 1921	TX		TX	tomcain

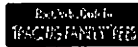
15

□	<u>Mack Pershing</u>	1921	TX		TX	<u>tomcain</u>
□	Spouse: <u>Lessie Leona LEE</u>					
△	<u>Upchurch, Ronnie Wayne</u>	12 JUL 1948	Deport, Lamar County, Texas	3 JUN 1999	Amarillo, Potter County, Texas	<u>rdlemons</u>
△ + △	Father: <u>Curtis Eugene Upchurch</u> Mother: <u>Juanita Frances Moore</u> Spouse: <u>Linda Fleming</u>					
□	<u>Upchurch, Samuel Lafayette, Sr.</u>	11 MAY 1860	McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee	23 JUL 1957	Amarillo, Potter County, Texas	<u>rdlemons</u>
□ + □	Spouses: <u>Effie May Turner</u> , <u>Nancy McDowell</u>					



[WorldConnect Home Page](#) | [Add your GEDCOM](#) | [RootsWeb Home Page](#) | [Surname Resources](#)
[Search the RSL](#) | [How to Join RootsWeb](#) | [RootsWeb HelpDesk](#) | [Suggestions, Comments or Bugs](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and RootsWeb will never burn it onto a CD-ROM or charge others to access it.



CPU seconds used 0.05



16



RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project

Global Search

Surname (required)

Given Name

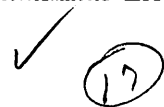
Birth Place Not Null

Death Place Not Null

Skip Database

Updated Within

Results 1-8 of 8



RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project

My Arkansas Families

7605 total entries, last updated Wed Jan 5 18:07:36 2000

Jim Porter <JPofTX@aol.com>

- *ID:* I2533
- *Name:* Louisa Adelia UPCHURCH
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* 6 Nov 1860 in ,Cherokee Co., TX
- *Death:* 23 Feb 1938 in Buried at Teluca Cem., Cherokee Co., TX

Family 1 Elias "Larce" Conal STOCKTON b: 14 Feb 1858 in ,Cherokee Co., TX

- *Married:* 3 Jun 1883 in Cherokee Co., TX

Children

1. Clara STOCKTON b: 12 Feb 1885
2. Nellie STOCKTON b: 12 Jul 1887
3. Cora STOCKTON b: 10 Feb 1889
4. Etta STOCKTON b: 13 Dec 1890
5. Richard Bud STOCKTON b: 12 Dec 1892
6. Hayden Edward STOCKTON b: 10 Oct 1894
7. Dock Conal STOCKTON b: 27 Jul 1896
8. Betty STOCKTON b: 2 Jul 1898

[Global Search](#) | [Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Add Post-em](#) | [My Arkansas Families](#)



[WorldConnect Home Page](#) | [Add your GEDCOM](#) | [RootsWeb Home Page](#) | [Surname Resources](#)
[Search the RSL](#) | [How to Join RootsWeb](#) | [RootsWeb HelpDesk](#) | [Suggestions, Comments or Bugs](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry.

Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and RootsWeb will never burn it onto a CD-ROM or charge others to access it.

✓ RECEIVED THIS AFTER WRITING MY LETTER. (18)

Title **Rootsweb** X
connecting the family trees of everyone in the world!

RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project

Selvage and Peterson Families and More

55492 total entries, last updated Sat Feb 12 10:57:40 2000
Charles J. Peterson <PetersonC@missouri.edu>

Enter surname OR surname, given to find:

LOOKS LIKE CHARLIE HAS BEEN BUSY PUTTING THE UPCHURCH FAMILY ON THE INTERNET.

< A B C D E F G H I J K L M N O P Q R S T U V W X Y Z >

B.P.

- UPCHURCH, (Marcus) Lafayette b: ABT 1843 d: 22 JAN 1878 in Dudleyville, Bond County, Illinois
- UPCHURCH, ?
- UPCHURCH, ? (2)
- UPCHURCH, Aaron Alton b: 6 DEC 1912 in Lafayette County, Mississippi d: 4 OCT 1948
- UPCHURCH, Aaron Alton (2) b: 16 APR 1941 in Lafayette County, Mississippi d: 16 APR 1941 in Lafayette County, Mississippi
- UPCHURCH, Abel b: 1775 in Franklin County, North Carolina d: DEC 1846 in Greene County, Alabama
- UPCHURCH, Abel (2) b: ABT 1821 in North Carolina d: ABT 24 JUL 1854 in Monroe County, Mississippi
- UPCHURCH, Abel (3)
- UPCHURCH, Abel Jimenson
- UPCHURCH, Ada Gray b: 15 AUG 1890 d: 30 JAN 1971
- UPCHURCH, Agnes b: JAN 1889 in Texas
- UPCHURCH, Agnes (2)
- UPCHURCH, Aida Ruth b: AFT 1913 in Lowndes County, Mississippi
- UPCHURCH, Alan Dwayne
- UPCHURCH, Alan Lee
- UPCHURCH, Albert Liston b: 20 DEC 1904 in Mississippi d: 24 DEC 1945
- UPCHURCH, Aleita Louise
- UPCHURCH, Alfa b: 7 OCT 1878 in Boxelder, Red River County, Texas d: 9 OCT 1898 in Boxelder, Red River County, Texas
- UPCHURCH, Alice b: BEF 17 OCT 1624 in Godmanchester, Huntingdonshire, England
- UPCHURCH, Alice (2)
- UPCHURCH, Alice (3)
- UPCHURCH, Alice (4)
- UPCHURCH, Alice V.
- UPCHURCH, Alison Calvin b: 1831 d: 1891
- UPCHURCH, Alla b: ABT 1862
- UPCHURCH, Allie Mae b: 27 MAR 1894 in Waco, McLennan County, Texas d: 30 SEP 1982 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas
- UPCHURCH, Allie Mae (2)
- UPCHURCH, Alma b: JAN 1880 in Texas
- UPCHURCH, Alma (2) b: JAN 1897 in Alabama d: BEF 1921
- UPCHURCH, Alonzo Perry b: 7 AUG 1904
- UPCHURCH, Alton Lewis b: 20 JUN 1938 in Lafayette County, Mississippi d: 20 JUN 1938 in



(19)

Lafayette County, Mississippi
UPCHURCH, Alvin Glenn b: 7 FEB 1914 in Oktibbeha County, Mississippi d: 19 JAN 1924 in Oktibbeha County, Mississippi
UPCHURCH, Alvin Judd
UPCHURCH, Alvin Judd (2)
UPCHURCH, Alvin Victor b: 17 JUL 1893 in Tomnolen, Webster County, Mississippi
UPCHURCH, Amber Nichole
UPCHURCH, Amma C. b: ABT 1838
UPCHURCH, Amos Oliver b: 12 FEB 1881 in Oktibbeha County, Mississippi d: 19 AUG 1903 in Oktibbeha County, Mississippi
UPCHURCH, Amy (Amey)
UPCHURCH, Amy Elizabeth
UPCHURCH, Angie Kay
UPCHURCH, Anita Carol
UPCHURCH, Anna Lola b: 16 JAN 1895
UPCHURCH, Anna Mae b: 11 OCT 1917 in Tomnolen, Webster County, Mississippi
UPCHURCH, Annie Bell b: 9 MAY 1914 in Lafayette County, Mississippi
UPCHURCH, Annie Lula b: 1908
UPCHURCH, Annie Minerva b: JUN 1867 in McLennan County, Texas d: 1917 in Arlington, Tarrant County, Texas
UPCHURCH, Annie Vera b: 30 DEC 1907 in Longview, Oktibbeha County, Mississippi d: 6 FEB 1975
UPCHURCH, Anthony David
UPCHURCH, Ara Minta b: 13 APR 1875 in Oktibbeha County, Mississippi d: 20 MAY 1965
UPCHURCH, Armenia Elvira b: 11 JUL 1877 in Alabama d: 19 JAN 1894
UPCHURCH, Arminta Lamira b: ABT 1869 in Bedias, Grimes County, Texas
UPCHURCH, Arthur b: AFT 1883
UPCHURCH, Arthur Wilbur b: 29 JUN 1902 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas d: 9 DEC 1983
UPCHURCH, Asa b: ABT 1775 in North Carolina d: DEC 1846 in Greene County, Alabama
UPCHURCH, Asie Allen b: in Choctaw County, Mississippi
UPCHURCH, Athena Love
UPCHURCH, Ava L. b: 3 APR 1888
UPCHURCH, Barbara
UPCHURCH, Barbara Faye
UPCHURCH, Barney
UPCHURCH, Bartlett (Bartley) b: 19 DEC 1800 in Wake County, North Carolina d: 24 OCT 1879 in Greene County, Alabama
UPCHURCH, Becky
UPCHURCH, Belinda Ann
UPCHURCH, Bell Finlayson b: 27 DEC 1892 in Boxelder, Red River County, Texas d: 31 MAR 1979
UPCHURCH, Belle b: 19 NOV 1889 in Columbus, Lowndes County, Mississippi
UPCHURCH, Benjamin (Buddy) Edward b: 20 OCT 1927 in Mashulaville, Noxubee County, Mississippi
UPCHURCH, Benjamin b: ABT 1752 in Brunswick County, Virginia d: 1816 in Franklin County, North Carolina
UPCHURCH, Benjamin (2) b: 1805 in North Carolina d: 8 FEB 1863 in Atlanta, Fulton County, Georgia
UPCHURCH, Benjamin (3)
UPCHURCH, Benjamin Franklin b: 17 SEP 1897 in Winston County, Mississippi d: 7 AUG 1960
UPCHURCH, Benjamin Newton b: ABT 1840 in Mississippi d: BET 1883 AND 1900 in Mississippi
UPCHURCH, Benjamin Riley b: 20 JAN 1880 in Boxelder, Red River County, Texas d: 11 MAR 1948
UPCHURCH, Bennett A. (Benton) b: 10 MAY 1834 in North Carolina d: 28 MAR 1872 in Wake County, North Carolina



YOU DON'T NEED TO BE A FINANCIAL ANALYST TO INVEST ONLINE.



20

RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project

Selvage and Peterson Families and More

55492 total entries, last updated Sat Feb 12 10:57:40 2000

[Charles J. Peterson](mailto:Charles.J.Peterson@missouri.edu) <PetersonC@missouri.edu>

- ID: I39186
- ▣ • Name: John Doak PATTILLO
- Sex: M
- Birth: 1869 in Arkansas
- Note:

Upchurch Bulletin, vol. 17, p. 66, 1966. XID-39377.

1900 Texas census, 1313 North 7th Street, Waco, Texas.

- ▣ Bill Pattillos, 18 February 1997. Revised 5 June 1997. He disappeared about 1907.

Family 1 Annie Minerva UPCHURCH b: JUN 1867 in McLennan County, Texas

- Married: 2 SEP 1897 in Waco, McLennan County, Texas
- Note: John was christened on this date.

Children

- ▣ 1. Archie William PATTILLOS b: 18 JUL 1898 in Rhea Mills, Collin County, Texas

[Global Search](#) | [Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Add Post-em](#)



[WorldConnect Home Page](#) | [Add your GEDCOM](#) | [RootsWeb Home Page](#) | [Surname Resources](#)
[Search the RSL](#) | [How to Join RootsWeb](#) | [RootsWeb HelpDesk](#) | [Suggestions, Comments or Bugs](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry.

Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and RootsWeb will never burn it onto a CD-ROM or charge others to access it.

WILLIAM LEE PATILLOS

XID-39902

RECD
13 DEC 1999

Bill and Mary Patillos
4718 Del Rio Road
Sacramento, CA, 95822-1132



Greetings of the Season
and best wishes for the new year.

Bill & Mary -

WE HOPE THAT HAVE A GREAT NEW
YEAR - HEALTH AND AGRICULTURALLY
WISE -

WE ARE CONSIDERING A 12 DAY
CRUISE FROM FLORIDA TO LISBON
IN APRIL. HOPE THAT WE ARE
ABLE TO MAKE IT.

BEST WISHES TO YOU ALL

Bill

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XFD-39902

①

Robert P. Upchurch
MICHAEL ENTERPRISES
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240



12 DEC 1999

BILL & MARY PATTILLOS
4746 DEL RIO RD
SACRAMENTO, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousin Bill & Mary

This is a special note to thank you for the two certificates honoring Sallarie which arrived with your letter of 3 DEC 1999. They are very "cute" but also embody a sense of thought. I have just posted them in her work space so she will see them often and know that there are a number of people who appreciate her effort on behalf of the extended Upchurch Family.

Thanks also for your update on your activities. your trip to MO seemed perfect - except for us getting together. We will have that to look forward to on the next round.

While we are reducing the frequency of publication I don't plan to be any

less active in family history research. The question will be what to select from the many projects that float around in my mind. Before that selection I need to clear up some back log of partially finished projects. It is always easier to start something than it is to finish it.

I must clear now as it is time to watch the RAMS/SAINTS football game with our Daughter who is with us for the weekend. She & I enjoy watching football together. She is recovering from a gall bladder removal & doing well according to her doctor - but recovering slower than she would like.

All The Best for a Merry Christmas

Sincerely yours

(G) Phil Upchurch

{ ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH }

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902

3 December 1999

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
7 DEC 1999

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins, Phil and Sallaine

We are happy to have received your letter of 29th of November today with all of the news. We had a good trip to Missouri but the big disappointment was our inability to get together with you and share some laughs and family information. On our next trip there we will make a special effort to get together. I am glad that you have been in contact with Charlie Peterson. He is quite a serious researcher and sent me a lot of stuff several years ago. He sounds like a very nice person and I am glad that you had the visit with him.

Mary wanted to spend as much time as we could out in the country. We were there during the start of deer season and John wanted to stay close to watch out for poachers and intruders. Michele's son and two friends came out and set up a camp and John's two grandsons and friend set up another camp further up stream. We had six young hunters out there with their four-wheelers and all of the comforts of home. It was fun to watch them and hear their stories. Before we left a couple of nice little bucks were killed and skinned out and butchered. Mike took off a whole week from work while we were there and a lot of Mary's cousins and kin came out to the farm. One day, John went into town and brought two of Mary's high school chums for lunch. It was a nice get together. The night before our return home, John took us to Aunt Margaret's home in St. Louis to spend the night before we left. It was quite an experience. Her three-floor house is like a museum with beautiful paintings, Persian rugs, china, and all of that stuff. Aunt Margaret's "bed and breakfast" was pretty nice. Our plane did not leave until late afternoon and we were able to go to The Garden. It was a beautiful day. To top it off, we were upgraded to 1st class by TWA on our flight to Sacramento. We did not mind the plane being two hours leaving at all.

As soon as we got home Mary had to start planning for Thanksgiving. We had 11 for dinner Thanksgiving and 3 overnight guests for 3 days. It took a lot of planning and the appliances got a lot of heavy use. My Brother brought 3 pies, a case of champagne, and rented rooms in the Holiday Inn for himself and Sally and his son, wife, and new grandchild. That was a big help.

We drove over to Gualala on the Coast for a night Wednesday night. The friend that I mentioned who died from the effects of brain tumors was cremated and his ashes were spread in the surf that day. It was a beautiful sunny day without much wind. There were six of us there in Anchor Bay. After we all had a couple of Irish coffees, Marian, the widow, walked out into the surf and spread Bill's ashes all alone. It was a touching moment for us standing on the shore. This had been a favorite camping spot for Bill and Marian in years past and they had had many happy times there. They had no children or siblings and my Brother and I have been their friends for many years so we were a part of their extended family.

We have not had much time to work on family history. Our little friend in Texas, Linda Goff, who lives in Arlington, Texas, is still trying to discover what happened to John Doak P. She was here in Sacramento the day before we left for St. Louis 6 November. We took her, her mother in law, and daughter to lunch and got to visit a little bit before we left. She is a cute little Scotch girl. I am sorry that our time together was so short. I got an e-mail letter yesterday with a lot of Pattillo's listed and I hope that I can get it all deciphered.

I received the Upchurch Bulletin and letter about a reduction in the number of bulletins being published in 2000. It sounds like a good idea. I do not know how you are able to keep so many balls in the air at the same time. I still hope that you will be able to assemble all of your vast Upchurch information into some accessible computer program some day, but you should get your book completed and published (and MARKETED) first.

Well, I guess that this is all for now. Thanks for everything and we hope that you have a very Happy Christmas and that the Y2K bug does not bite you.

Cousins, Bill and Mary

Bill & Mary —
Pattillos

CERTIFICATES

ATTACHED:



CROIX DE GUERRE



Sallaine Upchurch

*in appreciation for your
contribution and dedication
to assisting our production
of the Upchurch Bulletin*



IN APPRECIATION OF
THE CONTRIBUTION OF
SALLAINE UPCHURCH
TO THE

UPCHURCH BULLETIN
1999 SEASON

The Chief
Robert Phillip Upchurch

on 20 NOV 1999 we had a very nice visit from Dr Charles John Petersen, Jr & wife Dr Virginia Petersen. He is also of the Massachusetts Courtney U Subdan and he tells me you and he have been in touch.

Sallaine is making great progress on Christmas activities. We still have to turn out an issue of Englandia this year which we hope to get done this week.

Our travel plans for 2000 are not firm but I do have to go to Tucson for a Board meeting in late January and Sallaine may or may not go along. We will definitely both go back to Tucson in MAY when oldest grandchild Heather graduated from high school. Otherwise - I would really like to take a 2-week trip back to NC. - we'll see

My best to you and Mary for a wonderful Christmas season.

Sincerely yours
 ☺ Phil Upchurch

[ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH]

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-3990^①

2 November 1999

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
6 NOV 1999

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

Just a quick note to let you know that I have been trying to put to use all of the information about Lizzie (Tabithia Elizabeth Upchurch) and the new information about Elva Upchurch and her family in your long letter of 8th of October. I have been trying to fit the information into the Family Tree Program to see how it looks. When we have two distantly related Upchurchs marrying, I have difficulty in tying them back into the head of their Clan, when it is the same. I am also confused with the Charity S. U. and William Lewis Green sheet and the "Dump"s. Anyway, I am attaching printouts of the sheets that I have so that you can see what they look like.

I am not expecting an answer now because I know that you are busy and we will be leaving for St. Louis in a couple of days.

You may in NC by now. We hope that Sallaine's brother does not have to suffer much.

We are hoping to see you soon.

Sincerely, Your Cousins in California

Bill & Mary -

Descendants of Charity S. Upchurch

Generation No. 1

1. **Charity S.¹ Upchurch** was born 1798 in Franklin Co., NC.

Children of Charity S. Upchurch are:

- + 2 i. **James Monroe² Upchurch**, born January 16, 1834 in Henry Co., GA; died December 13, 1892 in Cass Co., TX.
- 3 ii. **William Lewis Upchurch**.
- 4 iii. **John Michael (Dump) Upchurch**, born July 01, 1829 in Hancock Co., GA; died March 03, 1903 in Wellington, TX. He married Georgia Ann Matilda D. Upchurch 1856 in Henry Co., GA; born February 22, 1840 in Henry Co., GA; died January 22, 1921 in Wellington, Collinsworth Co., TX.

Generation No. 2

2. **James Monroe² Upchurch** (Charity S.¹) was born January 16, 1834 in Henry Co., GA, and died December 13, 1892 in Cass Co., TX. He married **Sarah Elizabeth Upchurch** September 28, 1852 in Henry Co., GA, daughter of Claburn Upchurch and Unknown. She was born October 11, 1838 in Henry Co., GA, and died December 18, 1925 in Cass Co., TX.

More About Sarah Elizabeth Upchurch:

Burial: Courtland Cemetery, Cass County, TX

Children of James Upchurch and Sarah Upchurch are:

- + 5 i. **James Columbus³ Upchurch**, born March 26, 1854 in Henry Co., GA; died January 21, 1933 in Genoa, AR.
- + 6 ii. **Walter Jackson Upchurch**, born February 16, 1873 in Sand Mtn., Clay Co., AL; died January 04, 1932 in Queen City, Cass Co., TX.

Generation No. 3

5. **James Columbus³ Upchurch** (James Monroe², Charity S.¹) was born March 26, 1854 in Henry Co., GA, and died January 21, 1933 in Genoa, AR. He married **Lucinda Kazarra Tabithia (Dolly) Green** August 07, 1874 in AL. She was born August 07, 1855 in Clay Co., AL, and died December 04, 1935 in Fouke, AR.

Children of James Upchurch and Lucinda Green are:

- 7 i. **Minnie⁴ Upchurch**, born 1875; died 1875.
- 8 ii. **Tabithia Elizabeth (Lizzie) Upchurch**, born February 22, 1879 in Marshall Co., AL; died December 31, 1987 in Texarkana, TX. She married Zack Gordon Cummings; born April 10, 1868 in Columbus, GA; died December 15, 1932 in Texarkana, TX.
- 9 iii. **John William Upchurch**, born 1875; died 1896 in Cass Co., TX.
- 10 iv. **Emma Upchurch**, born December 25, 1877; died September 1890 in Cass Co., TX.
- 11 v. **Frances Levona (Fannie) Upchurch**, born June 12, 1882 in AL; died December 12, 1965 in Texarkana, TX. She married Elisha Elrod; born March 19, 1873; died July 03, 1953 in Texarkana, TX.
- 12 vi. **Jessie Lee Upchurch**, born August 31, 1889 in Guntersville, Marshall Co., AL; died October 27, 1987 in Fouke, Miller Co., AR. He married Willie Catherine Hickerson; born June 12, 1892 in DeKalb, Bowie Co., TX; died October 22, 1967 in Texarkana, TX.

6. **Walter Jackson³ Upchurch** (James Monroe², Charity S.¹) was born February 16, 1873 in Sand Mtn., Clay Co., AL, and died January 04, 1932 in Queen City, Cass Co., TX. He married **Estelle (Stella) Wright** January 16, 1898 in Cass Co., TX. She was born June 01, 1875 in Cass Co., TX, and died October 31, 1953 in Queen City, Cass Co., TX.

Children of Walter Upchurch and Estelle Wright are:

- 13 i. Donie Ardell⁴ Upchurch, born October 11, 1898 in Queen City, Cass Co., TX; died February 27, 1995. She married Andrew Fincher, born July 04, 1897 in Bonita, TX; died May 12, 1969 in Cass Co., TX.
- 14 ii. James Hamilton Upchurch, born May 27, 1900 in Cass Co., TX; died February 24, 1990 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX.
- + 15 iii. Walter Razzie Lee Upchurch, born May 04, 1902 in Cass Co., TX; died October 30, 1989 in Atlanta, Texas.
- 16 iv. Lucinda Elizabeth Upchurch, born July 07, 1904 in Cass Co., TX; died 1993. She married Johnny Walker McAlexander May 03, 1931; born September 05, 1905 in Lodi, Cass Co., TX; died February 17, 1968 in Texarkana, TX.
- 17 v. Martha Henrietta Upchurch, born August 03, 1906.
- 18 vi. Morris Sheppard Upchurch, born August 02, 1908 in Cass Co., TX.
- 19 vii. Letha Anna Upchurch, born June 29, 1911 in Cass Co., TX. She married Colquitt nmn Pile; born August 22, 1910 in Atlanta, Texas; died January 24, 1990.
- 20 viii. Emmett Upchurch, born November 22, 1914.
- 21 ix. Un-named Upchurch, born February 14, 1917.

Generation No. 4

15. Walter Razzie Lee⁴ Upchurch (Walter Jackson³, James Monroe², Charity S.¹) was born May 04, 1902 in Cass Co., TX, and died October 30, 1989 in Atlanta, Texas. He married **Elva Era Burkhalter**. She was born December 19, 1905 in Atlanta, Texas, and died April 23, 1993 in Atlanta, Texas.

Child of Walter Upchurch and Elva Burkhalter is:

- 22 i. Winston⁵ Upchurch.

Descendants of Richard Upchurch III

Generation No. 1

1. Richard¹ Upchurch III

Child of Richard Upchurch III is:

- + 2 i. Claburn² Upchurch, born 1789 in Franklin Co., NC; died 1862 in Clayton Co., GA.

Generation No. 2

2. Claburn² Upchurch (Richard¹) was born 1789 in Franklin Co., NC, and died 1862 in Clayton Co., GA. He married Unknown.

Child of Claburn Upchurch and Unknown is:

- + 3 i. Sarah Elizabeth³ Upchurch, born October 11, 1838 in Henry Co., GA; died December 18, 1925 in Cass Co., TX.

Generation No. 3

3. Sarah Elizabeth³ Upchurch (Claburn², Richard¹) was born October 11, 1838 in Henry Co., GA, and died December 18, 1925 in Cass Co., TX. She married James Monroe Upchurch September 28, 1852 in Henry Co., GA, son of Charity S. Upchurch. He was born January 16, 1834 in Henry Co., GA, and died December 13, 1892 in Cass Co., TX.

More About Sarah Elizabeth Upchurch:

Burial: Courtland Cemetery, Cass County, TX

Children of Sarah Upchurch and James Upchurch are:

- + 4 i. James Columbus⁴ Upchurch, born March 26, 1854 in Henry Co., GA; died January 21, 1933 in Genoa, AR.
- + 5 ii. Walter Jackson Upchurch, born February 16, 1873 in Sand Mtn., Clay Co., AL; died January 04, 1932 in Queen City, Cass Co., TX.

Generation No. 4

4. James Columbus⁴ Upchurch (Sarah Elizabeth³, Claburn², Richard¹) was born March 26, 1854 in Henry Co., GA, and died January 21, 1933 in Genoa, AR. He married Lucinda Kazarra Tabithia (Dolly) Green August 07, 1874 in AL. She was born August 07, 1855 in Clay Co., AL, and died December 04, 1935 in Fouke, AR.

Children of James Upchurch and Lucinda Green are:

- 6 i. Minnie⁵ Upchurch, born 1875; died 1875.
- 7 ii. Tabithia Elizabeth (Lizzie) Upchurch, born February 22, 1879 in Marshall Co., AL; died December 31, 1987 in Texarkana, TX. She married Zack Gordon Cummings; born April 10, 1868 in Columbus, GA; died December 15, 1932 in Texarkana, TX.
- 8 iii. John William Upchurch, born 1875; died 1896 in Cass Co., TX.
- 9 iv. Emma Upchurch, born December 25, 1877; died September 1890 in Cass Co., TX.
- 10 v. Frances Levona (Fannie) Upchurch, born June 12, 1882 in AL; died December 12, 1965 in Texarkana, TX. She married Elisha Elrod; born March 19, 1873; died July 03, 1953 in Texarkana, TX.
- 11 vi. Jessie Lee Upchurch, born August 31, 1889 in Guntersville, Marshall Co., AL; died October 27, 1987 in Fouke, Miller Co., AR. He married Willie Catherine Hickerson; born June 12, 1892 in DeKalb, Bowie Co., TX; died October 22, 1967 in Texarkana, TX.

5. **Walter Jackson⁴ Upchurch** (Sarah Elizabeth³, Claburn², Richard¹) was born February 16, 1873 in Sand Mtn., Clay Co., AL, and died January 04, 1932 in Queen City, Cass Co., TX. He married **Estelle (Stella) Wright** January 16, 1898 in Cass Co., TX. She was born June 01, 1875 in Cass Co., TX, and died October 31, 1953 in Queen City, Cass Co., TX.

Children of Walter Upchurch and Estelle Wright are:

- 12 i. Donie Ardell⁵ Upchurch, born October 11, 1898 in Queen City, Cass Co., TX; died February 27, 1995. She married Andrew Fincher, born July 04, 1897 in Bonita, TX; died May 12, 1969 in Cass Co., TX.
- 13 ii. James Hamilton Upchurch, born May 27, 1900 in Cass Co., TX; died February 24, 1990 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX.
- + 14 iii. Walter Razzie Lee Upchurch, born May 04, 1902 in Cass Co., TX; died October 30, 1989 in Atlanta, Texas.
- 15 iv. Lucinda Elizabeth Upchurch, born July 07, 1904 in Cass Co., TX; died 1993. She married Johnny Walker McAlexander May 03, 1931; born September 05, 1905 in Lodi, Cass Co., TX; died February 17, 1968 in Texarkana, TX.
- 16 v. Martha Henrietta Upchurch, born August 03, 1906.
- 17 vi. Morris Sheppard Upchurch, born August 02, 1908 in Cass Co., TX.
- 18 vii. Letha Anna Upchurch, born June 29, 1911 in Cass Co., TX. She married Colquitt nmn Pile; born August 22, 1910 in Atlanta, Texas; died January 24, 1990.
- 19 viii. Emmett Upchurch, born November 22, 1914.
- 20 ix. Un-named Upchurch, born February 14, 1917.

Generation No. 5

14. **Walter Razzie Lee⁵ Upchurch** (Walter Jackson⁴, Sarah Elizabeth³, Claburn², Richard¹) was born May 04, 1902 in Cass Co., TX, and died October 30, 1989 in Atlanta, Texas. He married **Elva Era Burkhalter**. She was born December 19, 1905 in Atlanta, Texas, and died April 23, 1993 in Atlanta, Texas.

Child of Walter Upchurch and Elva Burkhalter is:

- 21 i. Winston⁶ Upchurch.

WILLIAM LEE PATILLOS
MICHAEL ENTERPRISES
R. P. UPCHURCH
6 EAGLES WAY LANE
LAKE ST. LOUIS, MISSOURI 63367-2240

NOV 1999

BILL PATILLOS
4748 DEL RIO RD
SACRAMENTO, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousin Bill,
your letter of 23 OCT 1998 is at hand and
I am writing in haste to make sure this reaches
you before you depart for MO. Thanks for
sending the enclosure and for the update on
your activities.

Our plans for the next several weeks
are falling into place. We have now com-
pleted the two necessary trips to Wisconsin &
Sallame's brother George - the first to be
him while he was able to interact
the second to attend his funeral
with great dignity and his passing
mourned by family and many
three children went for the
loved their Uncle George. Mo
in place.

We have decided not to take our more-or-less planned 2-week trip to NC this fall. Our schedule just got too tight. Sallaine is planning to have Thanksgiving at our house so we had to be here for that. While our farm harvests are now completed we are in the midst of three soil conservation projects. The first two are completed except on #2 I have to go out to the county today to turn in some papers. This fall has been so good for field work that we are trying to squeeze in a third project. I'll meet with the Technician on 4 NOV 1999 to lay it out and then we will see if our contractor can get there to do the work and if the good weather continues. We hope the contractor will be there the week of 7 NOV but it might be the next week.


We do hope you will be able to come to see us when you will be in MO. As it turns out we will be fairly flexible. Our daughter may be having a

gall bladder operation in the next several weeks but the operation is not yet scheduled. We will look forward to you and Mary being with us and if John could come along that would be great. Please plan to spend the night with us if that fits your schedule. We certainly have lots of family stuff to talk about and you can tell I will be more than happy to show you our farm operations. If time allows there are also other attractions in the area

Sallaine has now joined me in the "office" and we will get the farm papers ready.

Our phone number is (314) 561-6158 & the address 6 EAGLES WAY LANE. Give us a call as your plans become more firm and we will sort out the details

our best to you & Mary.

Sincerely yours
 Phil Upchurch

[ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH]

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

AID-39902①

23 October 1999

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
28 OCT 1999

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

Thanks again for all of the information about Lizzie (Tabithia Elizabeth Upchurch) and the new information about Elva Upchurch and her family in your long letter of 8th of October. She must have been quite a woman. The bit about James Monroe U.II and "Dump" is interesting. We are still trying to make a connection.

There is not much new on the John Doak P. and Annie Minerva U. front. Our little friend Linda in Texas is still looking over more records in Dallas and Arlington trying to learn more about the reason for my Father being born in Collins County rather than McLennan. Incidentally, Linda and her family are coming to Sacramento on 4th of November to visit her husband's family who live here. It is a small, puzzling world some times. We are looking forward to meeting them in person. It is unfortunate that we will be leaving so soon after her arrival.

Mary and I did make the trip up to Washington at the first of the month to get out of the smoke and polluted air here. We went up to the little town of Leavenworth, which is like a Bavarian village. Their Harvest Festival was in progress while we were there with bands, dancing, food and beer booths on the street. It is a lovely area in the Cascades with the Wenatchee River going thru the town. All of the architecture including McDonalds and Burger King has to be Bavarian or Alpine in appearance. Everyone was very happy and friendly. Maybe it was the beer and wurst and the cool, clean air. It was a nice break for us even though we did drive over 2000 miles. We have been having terrible forest fires all around us for several weeks now and there are not many places to go to avoid the air pollution. Sacramento Valley is like a big sink and it is getting worse with more traffic, trucks, and fires. It is a lot changed since you lived here. We have thousands of acres now that are used for growing rice and this is the time of year that the farmers burn the stubble and hulls. Today, we are starting to get a bit of our Delta breezes that seem to be helping. Mary and I have had hayfever or something all Summer.

Since I last wrote to you, our good friend Bill Coahran who lived in San Andreas has died from the results of the several cancerous brain tumors that showed up in July. His wife is a nurse and was able to take him home for his last few days on earth. She said that it was not pretty. It was two weeks ago tomorrow that he died and a Wake was held last Sunday at the Ironstone Winery in Murphys for him. Bill worked there for several years as a volunteer and the winery owners did a nice job with wine and food for the occasion. Mary and I spent the night at Murphys because we did not to drive down from the hills after dark and after having consumed several glasses of pretty good wine. It was a nice party. We brought a lot of old pictures taken in happier times and everyone was upbeat. The Coahrans had no children but a lot of good close friends and that means a lot.

We are certainly sorry to hear about Sallaine's brothers problems. Cancer of the prostate is what killed Mary's father and almost got Brother John. He had to have 37 radiation treatments for a recurrence after it was removed. Now he is still functioning and fighting the melanomas. We are looking forward to seeing him and Mike in a couple of weeks and being out in the country.

Guess that this is all for now. We hope that we will be able to see you and to hear about your farm monopoly program. This must have been a terrible year for farming. The floods in North Carolina and the drought in the Midwest have been disastrous. A farmer's life is never an easy one. I remember the Dust Bowl days when I was a kid in Texas and my older cousins going off to work the crops in the Central States.

Sincerely, Your Cousins in California

Bill & Mary - P.

Item on Tabitha Elizabeth U placed in
her Biofile.

2

Ancestry.com *The Best Place to Find Your Ancestors*
 Member Login | Guest Registry | Join Now!
 Home | Get Started | Free Family Website | Community | Learning Center | Shop 'n Save

Learn how to trace your family tree [Click Here](#)

NOTE:
 WLP sent
 this name
 stem to
 RPU sister
 RPH

Daughters of the American Revolution Lineage Books (151 Vols.)

Search Terms: UPCHURCH (4)

Results (4 combined matches)

Database Description and Important Note

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 103 page 136

Mrs. Lucy Day McClure.

DAR ID Number: 102436

Born in Christian County, Ill.

Wife of Ralph B. McClure.

[p.136] Descendant of George Day, as follows:

1. Robert L. **Upchurch** (1845-1904) m. 1868 Sarah Day (b. 1843).

2. Joseph R. Day (1803-67) m. 1830 Martha Patterson (1812-92).

3. John Day (1773-1836) m. 1881 Nancy Rogers (d. 1807).

4. George Day m. Sarah Catharine Rogers (d. 1828).

George Day (1750-1838) enlisted, 1776, as private in Capt. John Ogilvie's company, and, 1783, was in the Flying Camp militia. He was born in Cecil County, Md.; died in Jefferson County, Ohio.

Also [No. 97131](#).

[View full context](#)

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 127 page 14

Miss Mabel Johnson.

DAR ID Number: 126044

Born in San Luis Obispo, Calif.

Descendant of Moses **Upchurch**, as follows:

1. Nathan Augustus Johnson (b. 1845) m. 1872 Kittie **Upchurch** (b. 1853).

2. Richard Dillard **Upchurch** (1820-1906) m. 1848 Jane Phelps (1826-57).

3. Whitney **Upchurch** (1793-1863) m. Elizabeth Goodwin.

4. Moses **Upchurch** m. Mary Simms.

Moses **Upchurch** (1755-1855) in 1836 applied for a pension which was allowed for service as private, North Carolina Line. He was born in Brunswick County, Va.; died in Wake County, N. C.

[View full context](#)

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 127 page 14

Mrs. Jennie Johnson Mills.

DAR ID Number: 126045

Born in San Luis Obispo County, Calif.

Wife of Ira E. Mills.

Descendant of Moses Upchurch, as follows:

1. Nathan Augustus Johnson (b. 1845) m. 1872 Kittie Upchurch (b. 1853).

- See [No. 126044](#).

- [View full context](#)

- *The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 163*
- page 133

Mrs. Maude Harris Johnson.

- **DAR ID Number: 162444**

- Born in Raleigh, N. C.

Wife of Charles C. Johnson.

Descendant of Nathan Upchurch and of William Yates, as follows:

1. J. C. L. Harris (1847-1918) m. 1869 Florence Upchurch (b. 1850).

2. William Clinton Upchurch (1813-1906) m. 1840 Adeline Susan Royster (d. 1894).

3. Burtus Upchurch (1781-1820) m. 1808 Margaret Yates (1788-1858).

4. Nathan Upchurch m. 1780 Mackey —; (d 1831); William Yates m. 1748 Mary —.

Nathan Upchurch (1759-1835) received a pension for service as private in the North Carolina troops under Colonels Moore and Wooten. He was born in North Carolina; died in Wake County, N. C.

- Also [No. 136489](#).

William Yates (1727-1808) served as private in the North Carolina militia. He was born in Virginia; died in Wake County, N. C.

- Also [No. 140119](#).

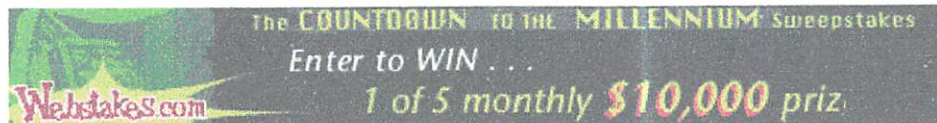
- [View full context](#)

- Viewing records 1-4 of 4

- [Return to the Global Search Screen](#)

- [More information about this database](#)

[Home](#) [Site Map](#) [Subscriber Benefits](#) [Getting Started](#) [Survey](#) [Help](#) [Corporate Pages](#) [Job Openings](#)
[Advertise Here](#) [Online Store](#) [Genealogy Columns](#) [Genealogy Lessons](#) [Ethnic Research](#) [Maps/Gazetteers](#)
[Software](#) [World Tree](#) [Chat](#) [Juliana's Links](#) [Ancestry Magazine](#) [Ancestry Books](#) [Genealogical Computing](#)



LinkExchange

Copyright Ancestry.com, Inc. 1998

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902①

MICHAEL ENTERPRISES

R. P. UPCHURCH

6 EAGLES WAY LANE

LAKE ST. LOUIS, MISSOURI 63367-2240



21 SEP 1999

BILL PATTILLOS

4748 DEL RFD RD

SACRAMENTO, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousin Bill

Glad to respond to your request for help dated 16 SEP 1999

The "LIZZY" U you reference in Talithia Elizabeths U (XID-8435) of the Sarah Elizabeths U file in the Richard U, III / Clarence U, I Subdan. Enclosed are people sheets on Lizzie & her husband Zack Cummings. Also provided is the Master Outline sheet for her along with continuation sheet 18. I think it clear this is a different Upchurch line than your James Courtney U. Let me know if you need more explanation.

If you can promote an interchange with your contact Zack Cummings II I'll be glad to correspond at any point it seems appropriate

Re Denton + Collin Counties in TX - Here are copies of my K10 census file. Neither entry seems to be a part of the James Courtney U line. As you can see William A. U is of

2.
 the Abel U, Sr / Abel U, Jr Subdan - William Abel
 U line. At first I was intrigued to think
 that the Mabel U entry for Collins Co might
 be of help to you. I am still not sure
 on that score. However, note that she
 was born about 1896 in KY. - If the KY
 part is true it means she is more likely
 of the George U Clan. However, I don't have
 a lead as to who her parents were.

Re Denton & Collins Counties - have you
 looked into how James Toney U was
 linked to Pilot Point in Denton Co? One
 of the Major Church groups James was
 involved with had a major operation
 at Pilot Point. I forget the details - date
 - etc. If you want me to dig a little
 more on this let me know.

Re the Upchurch collection at the Univ
 of AR. I had good contact with the Curdubert
 Grove UMN U (Master outline sheet enclosed) but
 I did not know of the "collection". Enclosed
 is a cross-reference sheet I have prepared
 to lead me back to this item. I am
 especially interested in this "collection" as

demonstrates what one can do with a stack of "stuff" one has collected. I am still trying to figure out what I will eventually do with all of my Upchurch stuff. Part of the problem was solved on the front end when I elected to publish the UB and place it in key libraries. Still, I have a lot of "stuff". I have looked at several options and hope to explore a couple more in NC as soon as we can visit there. I don't feel there is any rush on this but still one should not want to lag - The Great Reapers is out there somewhere.

Do keep up your search - you will keep finding something and I am always happy to be the beneficiary of data

Was at the farm yesterday & rode the combine with one of our operators harvesting our corn - the first day of harvest of the season! It's exciting.

Best to Mary

Sincerely yours
 ☺ Phil Upchurch

{ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH}

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XFD-39902

25 September 1999

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
Michael Enterprises
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
30 SEP 1999

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

Thanks for all of the information about Lizzie (Tabithia Elizabeth Upchurch). I am sorry that we were not able to make a more positive connection to the Courtney Upchurch side of the family. The fact that they all came from Alabama to Texas in the 1800's could have some significance.

Who was the "Elva Upchurch" that wrote the letter to Mr. Cummings in 1967 that lists the names of several Cummings and the persons that they married? Do you have anything about this lady? I have sent to Mr. Cummings by e-mail some of the information about Lizzie U and he has expressed an interest in learning more about the Upchurch family. I sent him your name and address so you may be hearing from him soon.

Every time I hear from you I am amazed at your ability to find references and information about the various members of the Upchurch family, without the use of a computer. My memory is so poor that I cannot remember what happened yesterday. I too have been wondering what I am going to do with all of the "stuff" that I have collected about the Kerby/Cole/Upchurch, and Pattillo families. Fortunately, some of the family is interested but not to the extent that I am involved. I do have the ability to exchange and share over the Internet family information with others that are searching for family histories. The Family Tree Maker computer program (vers. 6.0) has a lot of different ways to store and show the information collected. I can scan documents, photos, letters, census records, marriage, and death records into the particular family file. I can exchange information using the GEDCOM program developed by the LDS family history to share this information. There are several sites on the Net that are set up for various family groups where members can post and share the information that they have collected. There are specific sites for the Kirby and Pattillo families where information may be posted. Some of the information may be wrong or posted in haste without corroboration. States and counties are setting up Web pages, which can be accessed. Cemeteries are being inventoried and the records available. It would be great if the fruits of your years of amassing so much Upchurch information could be digitized and made available from a computer. I feel the same way about so many of these Genealogical Society publications. I have tried to wade through some of the copies "Flashback" published in Arkansas by the Washington County genealogical group, I believe, looking for Kerby and Cole information and have tired before I was able to learn anything. Speed and impatience are the keywords today.

Now to present happenings. Mary and I went up to Lake Tahoe and Reno for a couple of nights last week to get out of the smog and heat. It was beautiful up there. I lost money and Mary won. We saw a great show in Reno at the El Dorado, the "Spirit of the Dance". There were a lot of lovely dancers and costumes and loud music. The show was worth the effort. After the show, I played video poker, drank their Remy Martin, won \$18, and staggered back to my room after a couple of hours.

This coming week, we are thinking about driving up to Washington. We would like to see Leavenworth which is supposed to be an Alpen village. It is hot and dirty here. We have not had any rain since April and some of the smoke from the burning tires down the Valley is getting here. The weather does not know that summer is done.

Glad to hear that you got to ride a combine and had fun. We hope that your crops are plentiful. We hope that we are able to see you all in November.

Best regards,

Bill & Mary -



STOOKY2@aol.com wrote:

If you ever come across a Elva Upchurch she is the one who wrote the letter and was doing research on the Upchurch family. I'm afraid she may have past on by now but she probably had quite a bit of information from what she said in the letter. Good Luck and I would appreciate any information you could pass my way concerning Lizzie and Zachary Gordon Cummings. My family has not had contact with them since my grandfather died so I have nothing on Lizzie's descendants. I would like very much to have a contact in their family. Attached is a copy of the letter Lizzie sent my Grandfather hope it sends OK.
Thanks, Zach Cummings.

*Copies & These are the children of Benjamin & Susie Cummings
Mary Taylor Lobbey*

③

Mar 15, 1967

Dear Mr. Cummings,

It was very kind of you to answer my letter, thanks for all the information you gave me on our Cummings Family and Lobeys. And also thank you for the pay for the pictures. If any of the others want some I have plenty and will be glad to send them. I can always get more made at the same price.

You told me a lot I didn't have in the records. I have tried to get in touch with this Miss Long that is working the Tree, but so far to no avail. I have written them and asked for her address; have called them and left my address and still no answer. Just looks to me like they want to keep what they have from everyone else.

Here are some dates for you:

- A.S. Cummings married Susie E. Griffin Dec 27 1895
 - Zachary Gordon Cummings M Lizzie Upchurch Dec 23 1893; Zack D. Dec 15, 1932
 - Boulan Jane C. M W.A. "Toad" Powell Oct 3, 1888; she died Dec 14 1922
 - Margaret Ann " Samuel M. Griffin, Dec 19 1875; " Dec 10 1937
 - Emma Frances " Wm. Place Birmingham, Jan 6 1875; " Apr 4 1910
 - Eliz. Carolina "Carrie" M Dan. Brun. Burkhalter Dec 16 1877 " Sept. 10, 1919
 - Mary Eliz. "Molly" " S. Long, Dec 29 1890; she died July 7 1939
 - John Gideon "Buddy" died Oct 16, 1870 Ga. He fell from a tree & was killed
 - Sarah Angeline M Charlie Powell, May 3 1895; she died Feb 2 1958
- I got all these marriages from Linden, Texas Court House.

Sept 2 1958

I surely would like to have the full address of Mr. R.K. Rogers. Harold Powell gave me his address once and I wrote him in New Mexico but my letter came back. We are just farmers and I CANNOT go to Georgia. How I would like to visit that Cemetery in Columbus, Ga., and also the County Clerk's Record Room, there.

Has any one ever heard the given name of Ben Sidney's father? *and who was his mother?* Was it John Gideon? I am always interested in going on back and on back as far as we possibly can. Hope I don't worry folks asking questio that's the only way I ever get the answer. Aunt Lizzie and Corine have very good to tell me all they know. That is where I got the wedding picture; they did not know who it was. I took it to Linden and Harold Fowe told me it was their Wedding Day Picture.

I wrote Rev. Willie Land's daughter in Shreveport, asking about the family and she never answered.

Will close for now. Write again some time; it has been good hearin from you. Am inclosing a self-addressed envelope for your convenience.

I read every word of your letter and it made good sense.

Your Cousin,
Elva Upchurch

④
SAMPLE OF ONE
OF "FAMILY TREE MAKER"
PRINTOUTS.

Descendants of John (Kearby) KERBY

Generation No. 1

1. JOHN (KEARBY)³ KERBY (ROBERT THOMAS², THOMAS¹) was born July 19, 1693 in Charles Parish, Pittsylvania Co., Virginia, and died November 19, 1772 in Pittsylvania Co., Virginia. He married JOHANNA OWEN 1731 in Goochland Co., VA, daughter of WILLIAM OWEN and LYDIA LANSFORD. She was born January 03, 1712/13 in Prince George Co., VA, and died 1795 in Franklin Co., VA.

Children of JOHN KERBY and JOHANNA OWEN are:

2. i. HENRY BAKER⁴ KIRBY, b. 1733, Lunenburg Co., Virginia; d. 1806, Rutherford Co., TN.
 - ii. FRANCIS KIRBY, b. 1733; m. ELIZABETH DAVIS.
3. iii. JOHN JR. KIRBY, b. April 08, 1741, Pittsylvania Co., VA; d. 1795, Pittsylvania Co., VA.
 - iv. MARY KIRBY, b. 1746; m. UNKNOWN HUBBARD.
4. v. DAVID KIRBY, b. July 14, 1738, Goochland Co., VA; d. May 11, 1811, Warren Co., KY.
 - vi. SUSANNA KIRBY, b. 1743; m. UNKNOWN THOMSON.
 - vii. WILLIAM KIRBY, b. 1745; d. Bef. 1773.
 - viii. JOSIAH 'ISIAH' KIRBY, b. 1747.
5. ix. JESSE KIRBY, b. Abt. 1750, VA; d. August 1786, Franklin Co., VA.
 - x. JOANNA KIRBY, b. Abt. 1735.

Generation No. 2

2. HENRY BAKER⁴ KIRBY (JOHN (KEARBY)³ KERBY, ROBERT THOMAS², THOMAS¹) was born 1733 in Lunenburg Co., Virginia, and died 1806 in Rutherford Co., TN. He married MARY ANN WITT Abt. 1760. She was born 1744 in Virginia, and died 1806 in Rutherford Co., TN.

Children of HENRY KIRBY and MARY WITT are:

6. i. CHRISTOPHER⁵ KIRBY, b. September 10, 1760, Halifax Co., Virginia; d. 1837, Cane Hill, Washington Co., AR.
 - ii. SAMUEL L. KERBY.
 - iii. JOSEPH KIRBY, b. 1770.
 - iv. JOSIAH KIRBY, b. 1766.
 - v. PHILIP KIRBY, b. September 10, 1760; m. JERIAH POTTER.
 - vi. HENRY B. JR. KIRBY, b. 1788.

3. JOHN JR.⁴ KIRBY (JOHN (KEARBY)³ KERBY, ROBERT THOMAS², THOMAS¹) was born April 08, 1741 in Pittsylvania Co., VA, and died 1795 in Pittsylvania Co., VA. He married (1) SARAH DAVIS Abt. 1750. She died Aft. 1795. He married (2) ELISHA WALKER Abt. 1835. She was born 1746, and died 1841.

Notes for JOHN JR. KIRBY:

from "Roster of Revolutionary Ancestors" Vol.III
Service: Private, Pittsylvania County, Virginia

Children of JOHN KIRBY and SARAH DAVIS are:

7. i. HENRY⁵ KIRBY, b. Abt. 1745; d. Abt. 1803; m. ANN WITT.
- ii. MOSES KIRBY.

Subject: Re: Lizzie UPCHURCH

Date: Fri, 17 Sep 1999 01:09:05 EDT

From: STOOKY2@aol.com

To: bpattil@ns.net

Mr William L Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Bill, I don't have any back ground on her but there is a good chance the information your looking for is in Cass Co., TX. I went back over a letter Elva Upchurch (I think a niece of Lizzie Upchurch) wrote to my grandfather in March 1967 and in that letter she gives all most all of my greatgreat grandfathers children's marriage dates and who they married. She states she got all the information from the Cass County Courthouse. The Cummings family seemed to move back and forth between Cass and Collin County that I mentioned before. Lizzie's marriage is one of those so I erred in telling you Collin Co. it is most likely in Cass Co. where you need to look. Plus her being an Upchurch she had gone to Linden, Cass Co., TX to look for information about her family. Hope this helps, Zach Cummings II in Lockney, Floyd Co., TX

Hi ROBERT - REC'D 23SEP 1999
DO YOU HAVE ANY IDEA
WHO THESE UPCHURCH'S
MIGHT BE ??
GOT FROM INTERNET
IN OUR SEARCH FOR
AN UPCHURCH - DOAK -
PATTILLO CONNECTION
IN COLLIN Co., TEX.
Bill P-

*copies of These are the Children of Benjamin Sidney Cummings
Macy Taylor Lobay* (1)

Mar 15, 1967

Dear Mr. Cummings,

It was very kind of you to answer my letter, thanks for all the information you gave me on our Cummings Family and Lokeys. And also thank you for the pay for the pictures. If any of the others want some I have plenty and will be glad to send them. I can always get more made at the same price.

You told me a lot I didn't have in the records. I have tried to get in touch with this Miss Long that is working the Tree, but so far to no avail. I have written them and asked for her address; have called them and left my address and still no answer. Just looks to me like they want to keep what they have from everyone else.

Here are some dates for you:

- A.S. Cummings married Susie E. Griffin Dec 27 1895 *Sept 2 1955*
- Zachary Gordon Cummings & Lizzie Upchurch Dec 23 1893; Zack D. Dec 15, 1932
- Beulah Jane C. M. W.A. "Toad" Powell Oct 3, 1888; she died Dec 14 1922
- 1* Margaret Ann " Samuel M. Griffin, Dec 19 1875; " " Dec 10 1937
- 1- Emma Frances " Wm. Flato Birmingham, Jan 6 1875; " " Apr 4 1910
- 4 Eliz. Carolina, "Garrie" M Dan. Brun. Burkhalter Dec 16 1877 " Sept. 10, 1919
- 5 Mary Eliz. "Molly" " S Long, Dec 29 1890; she died July 7 1939
- 1 John Gideon "Buddy" died Oct 16, 1870 Ga. He fell from a tree & was killed
- Sarah Angelina M. Charlie Powell, May 3 1895; she died Feb 2 1958

I got all these marriages from Linden, Texas Court House.

I surely would like to have the full address of Mr. R.K. Rogers. Harold Powell gave me his address once and I wrote him in New Mexico but my letter came back. We are just farmers and I CANNOT go to Georgia.

How I would like to visit that Gemetery in Columbus, Ga., and also the County Clerk's Record Room, there.

Has any one ever heard the given name of Ben Sidney's Father? *and tells was his Mother?*
Was it John Gideon? I am always interested in going on back and on back as far as we possibly can. Hope I don't worry folks asking questio that's the only way I ever get the answer. Aunt Lizzie and Corine have very good to tell me all they know. That is where I got the wedding pic ture; they did not know who it was. I took it to Linden and Harold Powe told me it was their Wedding Day Picture.

I wrote Rev. Willie Land's daughter in Shreveport, asking about that family and she never answered.

Will close for now. Write again some time; it has been good hearin from you. Am inclosing a self-addressed envelope for your convenience.

*I read every word of your letter
and it made good sense.*

Your Cousin,
Elva Upchurch

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902^①

16 September 1999

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
Michael Enterprises
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
20 SEP 1999

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

Just a quick note and needing some help.

Our little friend, Linda Goff, in Arlington and I have been trying to determine the reason for my Father Archie William P. being born in Rhea Mills, COLLIN County, Texas in 1898, while his mother Annie and his father John Doak and the Upchurch relatives were living in Waco, McLennan County. We have been trying to learn if Doaks or Pattillos were living in Collin County at the time of my Father's birth there. I posted a query on the Collin County Web site a couple of weeks ago and got a very interesting answer.

Collin Co. Tx Query Forum

Upchurch & Cummings -Collin Co.

Posted by Zach Cummings II <stooky2@aol.com> on Thu, 16 Sep 1999, in response to Residency 1890-1900, posted

by Bill Pattillos on Wed, 01 Sep 1999

Surname: Cummings, Upchurch

I have a Lizzie Upchurch who married (Zachary Gordon Cummings, 12/23/1893) into our Cummings family which were living in Collin Co., TX. She was born abt. 1870.

What I find interesting is that Lizzie Upchurch is about the same age as Annie M. Upchurch. We have always wondered what happened to the other 4 children of Nancy Hickson Upchurch Ellis. We can only account for James Toney U. and Annie Minerva U. If James Courtney U. died in 1874 and they were married in 1865, they could have squeezed a few more out during the period between 1870 and 1874. . Maybe, When James Courtney U. died, Nancy had to give up some of her children to other relatives to raise. Maybe, this is the connection in Collin County; Annie going to a sister's house. Maybe farfetched. I have written to Zach Cummings to see what information he has about Lizzie Upchurch. Do you have anything about a Lizzie Upchurch marrying a Cummings and living in Collin County??

We are trying to learn if there were Doaks or Pattillos living in Collin County during the 1890's but the 1890 records are scarce. Anyway, the search goes on and on. That is the fun part.

Hope that you all are well and looking forward to Fall.

Best regards,

Bill and Mary

Bill & Mary -



[Support Free Genealogy. Show me banners](#)

Collin Co. Tx Query Forum

[[Read Responses](#) | [Post a New Response](#) | [Return to the Index](#) (Use 'Back' if from a search list)]
[[Previous](#) | [Previous in Thread](#)]

Upchurch & Cummings -Collin Co.

Posted by [Zach Cumminos II](#) <stooky2@aol.com> on Thu, 16 Sep 1999, in response to [Residence
1890-1900](#), posted by [Bill Pattillos](#) on Wed, 01 Sep 1999

Surname: Cummings, Upchurch

I have a Lizzie Upchurch who married (Zachary Gordon Cummings, 12/23/1893) into our Cummings family which were living in Collin Co., TX . She was born abt. 1870.

Responses

(There are no responses to this message.)

[Display message for printing](#) | [Print Entire Thread](#)

Post a New Response

Post A Response to the above message.
[To post a new query (not related to the one above),
please return to the main index and use the form there.]

[Click here](#) for instructions and tips.

○ See the 16 SEP 1999 William Lee Pattillo D R M

This letter includes a 4-Page Computer output re UPCHURCH FAMILY PAPERS -

At the University of Arkansas. This input was primarily from Grace NMN U (XID 10608) of the Richard U, III Clalurn U, I Subden - James Britton U Leil. will use this sheet to cross-reference the document to:

- GRACE NMN U XID-10608
 - FREDRICA NMN U XID 10606
 - JASPER FRANKLEN U XID-10605 - FAT OF THE SISTERS
- ARKANSAS GEOGRAPHICAL FILE
RPU "DEPOSITORY QUEST"

Upchurch Family Papers

Correspondence, Papers, and Photographs, 1879-1984

Manuscript Collection 197

- Information about the [Upchurch Family](#)
- Information about the [Collection](#)
- [Contents of the Collection](#)

FOR ROBERT UPCHURCH
UNIVERSITY OF
ARKANSAS

ARE YOU FAMILAR WITH
THIS COLLECTION
OF UPCHURCH PAPERS?
BP.

INFORMATION ABOUT THE UPCHURCH FAMILY

J. Frank Upchurch and his wife, Kate Miller Upchurch, and four daughters, Fredrica, Grace, Josephine, and Nellie, moved from Hackett to Fort Smith shortly after their only son, Frank, died from the flu in 1918. Fredrica Upchurch taught elementary school in the Fort Smith area from 1920-1968. Her younger sister, Grace, began working in the University of Arkansas library as a student in 1927. After graduation she became a full-time employee, where she remained for over forty years. The papers in this collection primarily concern Fredrica and Grace Upchurch. Biographical sketches of Fredrica and Grace Upchurch are in Series 1.

INFORMATION ABOUT THE COLLECTION

Papers and photographs of the Upchurch family of Hackett and Fort Smith (Sebastian County), Arkansas, were donated by Miss Grace Upchurch (1902-1987) of Fayetteville to Special Collections on March 24, 1974.

The papers, photographs, genealogical information, diplomas, and clippings refer to Fredrica and Grace Upchurch's parents, their brother, and sisters. There are also papers, including itemized accounts of daily expenses Fredrica and Grace Upchurch maintained over a sixty-year period, and photographs concerning the University of Arkansas, Arkansas State Normal School (later renamed Arkansas State Teachers College), and Fort Smith public and private schools.

RESTRICTION. Negatives are not available for research.

Prepared by Susan Lynn Parks, Special Collections Division, University of Arkansas Libraries, Fayetteville, Arkansas, in March 1988.

CONTENTS OF THE COLLECTION (5 linear feet, 1 volume)

Series 1. Family Materials (Boxes 1-3)

This series includes the Upchurch family papers from Hackett and Fort Smith, musical and theatrical programs, and information on several Arkansas communities, including Hackett, Fayetteville, and Fort Smith. Home front materials contain World War II rationing stamps and booklets.

Subseries 1. The Upchurch Family.

Box 1

1. Correspondence, 1916-1969.
2. Correspondence, 1970-1974.
3. Upchurch family histories concerning the years 1855-1919.
4. Warranty deeds, county collector's records, bond for title, 1879-1906.
5. Photocopied pages from autograph book, 1882-1889.
6. Kate Miller's teacher's licenses and contracts, 1889-1890.
7. J. Frank and Kate Upchurch's marriage license, army registration card, children's Christmas book, Upchurch genealogical bulletin, 1891-1984.
8. University of Arkansas student invitations and programs, 1905-1927.
9. Musical and theatrical programs from Hackett, Fayetteville, and Fort Smith, 1911-1928.
10. Grace Upchurch's vacation itineraries, 1929-1972.
11. World War II home front material, c. 1941.
12. Short stories, poems, and songs written by Fredrica Upchurch, 1963 and n.d.
13. Clippings, 1921-1984.

Subseries 2. Fredrica Upchurch.

Fredrica Upchurch graduated from Arkansas State Normal School in 1915 with a degree in education. She then received her Bachelor of Science Education in 1928 from the University of Arkansas and five years later earned a Masters degree from Columbia University in New York City. Fredrica Upchurch taught elementary school at Stuttgart (Arkansas County), (1916-1917), Hackett (1917-1918), Belle Point (Sebastian County), (1919-1921), and was at Duval Elementary in Fort Smith from 1921-1960. After her retirement from Duval, Fredrica Upchurch taught eight more years at Fort Smith's Christ the King Catholic school. In 1969, Miss Upchurch received the Golden Apple Award from the Fort Smith Classroom Teachers Association for excellence in teaching.

This subseries contains material from Fort Smith elementary schools, University of Arkansas, Columbia University, and various sororities to which Miss Upchurch belonged.

Box 2

1. A Pansy Taken, given to Fredrica Upchurch by her Sunday School teacher, 1908.
2. Fort Smith and Hackett schools report cards and commencement programs, 1911-1960.
3. Arkansas State Normal School transcript, report card, commencement program, 1912-1921.
4. List of student's names from Stuttgart, Belle Point, and Duval schools, 1914-1930; class record books from Stuttgart, Hackett, Belle Point, and Duval schools, 1916-1950, 1951-1968, 1959-1960.
5. Fort Smith public schools teaching contracts, 1920-1958; teacher's license fee receipt from the Arkansas State Treasurer's office, 1921; Arkansas Teachers' Reading Circle Diploma, 1921 and 1928; Fort Smith Public schools bulletin, 1945 and 1948.
6. Receipts, membership cards, educational pamphlets, and list of names and gifts from the Duval retirement party[?], 1924-1960.
7. Columbia University, 1929-1934.
8. Histories of Duval school, 1931-1960.
9. University of Arkansas student records, 1921?-1931.
10. Fort Smith Methodist Church clippings and printed materials, c. 1935-1974.
11. Guest book from parties[?], 1960-1974.
12. Guest book for nursing home visitors, 1980-1981.
13. Kappa Delta Pi membership cards and newsletter, 1927-1929.
14. Delta Kappa Gamma certificates, 1939-1981.
15. Sheet music used in classroom, n.d.

Subseries 3. Grace Upchurch.

Grace Upchurch enrolled at the University of Arkansas in 1927, where she worked as a student assistant in the library, then located in Old Main. After her graduation in 1929, the library employed her on a

full-time basis. She did take time off, however, to earn a bachelor of arts degree in library science from the University of Illinois in 1933. At her retirement in 1970, Grace Upchurch had worked forty-three years at the University Library.

This subseries contains material concerning the University of Arkansas, the University of Illinois, and the Arkansas State Teachers College. The University of Arkansas items include commencement programs and prints of sketches of University buildings by Carl Nelson.

Box 3

1. Hackett and Fort Smith schools and Arkansas State Teachers College, 1911-1924.
2. University of Arkansas student papers, 1926-1942.
3. University of Arkansas library student assistants, 1928-1967.
4. University of Illinois commencement programs and other printed items, 1929-1933.
5. University of Arkansas job appointment blanks, 1929-1933, 1942-1945, 1949-1971.
6. University of Arkansas library identification card, pamphlets, and bulletins, 1935-1969.
7. University of Arkansas and University of Arkansas at Little Rock invitations, personal data sheet, 1955-1981.
8. Fort Smith High School class of 1921 reunion, 1959 and 1971.
9. Cards from retirement party, c. 1970.
10. Minutes and yearly review from Fayetteville's City Boards and Commissions, and League of Women Voters, 1971-1973.
12. Fayetteville Methodist Church newsletters and lists of members, 1976.

Series 2. Expense Accounts (Boxes 4-6)

Fredrica Upchurch and Grace Upchurch maintained itemized expense accounts for personal and household articles.

Subseries 4. Fredrica Upchurch's expense records.

Box 4

1. 1914, 1923?, 1925?
2. 1925, 1927-1928, 1931, n.d.
3. 1929-1933.
4. 1941-1947.
5. 1942-1947.
6. 1948-1954.

Box 5

1. 1955-1969.
2. 1970-1977.

Subseries 5. Grace Upchurch's expense records.

Box 5 (Cont'd)

3. 1940-1944.
4. 1940-1946.
5. 1939-1974.
6. 1945-1947.
7. 1948-1949.
8. 1948-1951.

Box 6



1. 1951-1953.
2. 1954-1955.
3. 1956-1957.
4. 1958-1959.
5. 1970-1974.
6. 1975-1978.
7. 1976-1979.

Series 3. Photographs, Post Cards, and Sketches (Boxes 7-9)

This series contains photographs and negatives of the Upchurch and Miller families, and Fredrica Upchurch's students at Duval Elementary. Other photographs include Hackett and Fort Smith schoolchildren, students at Arkansas State Normal School in Conway, Christ the King school in Fort Smith, and photographs and slides from Grace and Fredrica's retirement parties. Completing the series are post cards of Fort Smith and the University of Arkansas.

Volume 1: Photographs of Grace Upchurch's retirement from the University of Arkansas Library, 1970.

Boxes 7-9

Subseries 1. Photographs 1-96. Upchurch and Miller family photographs taken in the Fort Smith or Hackett area, c. 1870-1973.

Subseries 2. Photographs 97-107. Hackett and Fort Smith. Subjects include schoolchildren, bank building, coal miners, and an aerial view of Fort Smith, 1900-1950[?].

Subseries 3. Photographs 108-114. Arkansas State Normal School students, 1914-1923.

Subseries 4. Photographs 115-213. Fredrica Upchurch and Duval Elementary school students, c. 1920-c. 1960.

Subseries 5. Photographs 214-232. Christ the King school class photographs, 1962-1968.

Subseries 6. Photographs 233-249. Fredrica Upchurch's retirement party, 1960. Subjects include students, parents, and faculty from Duval Elementary school. Photographs 246-248 are 35 mm slides.

Subseries 7. Photographs 250-263. University of Arkansas. Subjects include buildings on campus, library employees, and Grace Upchurch's retirement party, 1957-1970.

Subseries 8. Post cards 264-283. Fort Smith (lithographic post cards) and University of Arkansas, c. 1940.

Subseries 9. Sketches 284-299. Prints of sketches of University of Arkansas buildings by Carl Nelson, 1970-1978.

The following item has been removed to Manuscript Oversize Box 1:

Scrapbook by Fredrica Upchurch on Fort Smith, c. 1935.

The following items have been removed to Manuscript Oversize Box 3: Fourteen diplomas, 1913-1933.

One Uncle Sam United States defense bonds and stamps poster published by Gruen Watches, 1941.

am. It is a sad story. Gallaine's brother in Madison, WI is a similar story. His prostate cancer has been working on him for 6-8 years and is now in the last stages. Two of Gallaine's sisters from NC are flying up this week-end to visit before he slips away. Gallaine and I need to go up soon but have not figured out how to do it without the appearance of a "last visit".

I have extracted all the details from your letter and appreciate them very much. The DAR download helped me on one special case. I have copied both pages for my DAR file as cousins write me about this organization from time-to-time.

you mentioned Denton Co, TX & sent some details. Enclosed is a copy of my 1910 census record for the Upchurch in this county. You can see that the William & Maggie you mentioned are known to me and belong to the Abel U, Sr / Abel U, Jr Subline - William Abel U Line.

I take it that Linda Coff is not an Updunsky descendant - At least I don't find her in my files. In any case, please let her know that I appreciate her efforts and let me know if I have anything that can help her.

From your comments it seems you usually feel John Doak Battles could have been driven away by a harsh religious stance. This I can visualize. The lack of tolerance back then is no less today, while I think religion is an important feature of society I am pained as one with a scientific background not to have the prospect of religious and evolution coexisting in peoples minds. Ah well.

It is great that you will be making our fair state in November & we hope you can come up and visit with us. I would love to show you Fine Acoo Farms. We have hopes of a trip to NC in November but that is not set yet - I keep threatening to go. Let's stay in touch and hope our schedules will mesh. All the best to you & Mary.

Sincerely yours
 Phil Updunsky

{ROBERT PHILIP UPDUNSKY}

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902

5 September 1999

①

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
Michael Enterprises
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
10 SEP 1999

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

I am sorry to be so slow in answering your nice letter of 22 July 1999. A lot of things have been happening since I last wrote to you. Mary and I are certainly hoping to get through Y2K without something else dire occurring. I believe that I told you about Brother John showing up with melanoma that required numerous tests and removal of moles and the lymph nodes under his left arm. He tried the Interferon treatment and had to stop after a week because of bad side effects. He seems to be better and is taking it one day at a time. Mike's job with the State dealing with "troubled" youths takes her away from home a lot on long, hard driving trips. She is looking forward to retirement some time next year. They spend as much time as they can out in the country but this long hot summer has been hard on them. I guess that it has been hard on a lot of you back there. I hope that your farming operation has not suffered too badly. The authorities are predicting much higher milk prices here because of the loss of so much cattle feed and production back there. It has been a beautiful summer here except for a few days of 100's plus. As you may remember, the State fair is in progress now and it always gets hot and hotter during Fair time.

Now to other bothersome news. One of our friends of long standing here that lives up in San Andreas showed up with 5 cancer tumors on his brain that necessitated several weeks of daily commutes to Lodi for radiation treatments. That was followed by a few more weeks of radiation on the mother cancer in his lung that is inoperable. It does not look good. His wife is a nurse and they have no children. Living up in the hills is great but it has its drawbacks. One more item and I will conclude the medical report. My one and only brother (Reginald) had to go into the Redding hospital a couple of weeks ago for an angiogram and subsequent angioplasty due to the blockage of a main heart artery. He has had no previous history of any problem. He walks 4 miles a day, watches his diet, no hard liquor, and does everything that he should do for a healthy life. The problem showed up when he was taking a flight physical for his pilot's license. He has been taking flying and ground school lessons in preparation for the license. He was an Air Force Pilot after the War and graduation from college in the 1950's. This was a surprise to all of us. Mary and I went up to Redding for several days to be with Sally while Reg was in the hospital. He seems to be doing great and goes in for a re-check next week. We are keeping our fingers and other appendages crossed.

Mary and I are doing "good enough". We have our cocktails in the evening and manage to get enough to drink and eat. We spend a lot of time on the Internet because TV is so boring and stupid. Mary has a daily report from Mike in Missouri and John and herself. It is a good way to keep in touch. We had to go over to Bodega Bay last week for a couple of days because the smoke and smog were so bad here. The forest fires up in the mountains around the Valley were getting so bad that the air was unbreathable for anyone with respiratory problems. It was cold and foggy in the mornings over there and we loved it. We hated like hell to spend \$150 per night for a room but I guess that it was worth it for this time of year.

We have TWA reservations to come back to Missouri November 6-20. We will probably spend most of our time out in the country since deer season will be in effect then. It is always fun to see all of the young nimrods coming out for the hunt. The old timers are either dead or too old to come out any more and now we have their sons and grandsons. Most of them are relatives of one sort or another.

I appreciate your interest in my writing something about my experience with and remembrance of the Upchurch's in Arlington. I am afraid that I was too young when I lived in Arlington to have learned very much about them and sadly did not have very much interest at the time. I regret this in later years. I may have mentioned that my Mother's father was a Presbyterian minister in and around Arlington about the same time and she did not think much of my Dad's relatives. There was probably some kind of snobbery or something.

In looking back, I do not remember my Father ever saying anything about his father or mother and that is really a shame. It is very strange to me that Annie Minerva's grave marker has her last name spelled "PATTILLOS", when she was using the name without the "S" during her life. Maybe, my Father had the stone placed years later with the "s" added.

This brings up another interesting item. I have been spending most of my "genealogical" time trying to find out more about John Doak Pattillo and his family. I have been trying to logically determine the reason that my Father was born in Rhea Mills, Collin County, Texas, when the family was living in Waco, McLennan County, Texas, before and after the event. I have been checking for Doaks, Pattillos, and Upchurchs living in Collin County in 1898 at the time of my Father's birth for a possible connection. Why did Annie go from Waco to Rhea Mills to have her son unless it was to be with a family member? So far, I have not been able to make any connection but have found some interesting points.

We really have a little researcher on our side. I may have mentioned several exchanges that I have had with Linda Goff who lives in Arlington and has been very interested and helpful in learning more about Annie and the Upchurchs. She recently faxed me a couple of articles that Mrs. Annie Pattillo wrote for the "Purity Journal" from Waco in 1904 and 1905. In reading them I can understand why John Doak disappeared. I am attaching copies that you might find interesting. I did not realize that the Berachah movement or operation continued somewhat after James Tony moved to Arlington. Linda has found some other interesting articles about this family.

It is getting close to cocktail time so I will close and send what I have now. We hope that we will be able to see you all when we come back there in the Fall. It is always great to see a cousin.

Best Regards and Affection from

Bill & Mary -

Bill and Mary

Subject: Re: Annie's Articles

Date: Sat, 4 Sep 1999 21:16:59 -0500

From: "goff" <catnu@dnap.net>

To: "Bill Pattillos" <bpattil@ns.net>

Good Grief, I have not left the house since I got home from the library, and have already lost Annie's columns! I was thinking she did make reference to your Dad in the 1905 one at the bottom where she makes a plea to Mothers' in general? I could have read it wrong, but I felt like it said something to the effect that she would die before allowing her son to receive harm.

Speaking of your Dad; isn't it funny how the wisest men in the world were always self-taught? Maybe because they are un-biased by the beliefs of our educators. I was brought up the same as you. My Grandfather was a Preacher and my Dad swore that religion would not be forced upon us. Mostly I feel intimidated though. Someone I respect a great deal laughed at me recently because I mentioned that the theory of evolution makes sense to me- basically she told me I could not believe in God AND the "Theory" at the same time. Made me uneasy-

How about you and Mary buy Mike and I a drink the next time we visit his parents? That would be better than sending me 3 dollars and I would Love to meet the 2 of you!

No pics. of Annie. I thought I saw a few unlabeled ones that looked like her but I understand everyone at the home was to dress the same and pull their hair back.

>From here I will resume my reading of the Arl. newspaper on microfiche back to 1903, then I will look at Dallas papers back to 1900. J.T seemed to keep constant correspondence with the paper however, none personal. I think this Pilot Point Cottage may turn out something. Found several more references, oh, I forgot, in 1906 several of the workers went on a "mission" to

Galveston. Could be her connection down there. The Upchurch children I found yesterday were from this lifetime. Mildred was b. 1924 died 1925 And Willie was born around 1912 and died 1929. (dont have my notes!) probably not your family but who knows. Bye for now

Linda

□
△+△
□+□
~
□

THE WACO REPORT.

A WHITE BABE RESCUED FROM A NEGRO DIVE—A FIFTEEN YEAR OLD GIRL SAVED IN THE WACO SLUMS—THE SAD PASSING OF A YOUNG MAN FROM THE SLUMS TO THE JUDGMENT WITHOUT GOD AND WITHOUT HOPE.

A GLORIOUS REVIVAL.

Some time has elapsed since we made a report of our work. We trust after this to be able to make a monthly report. Satan has tried us almost in every conceivable way, but through Jesus we are more than conquerors and feel the real sweetness of God's love in our souls. "No man can work like Him."

We, each month, have carefully gone from house to house and placed *The Purity Journal* in the hands of our fallen sisters. They always seem eager to get them and are very courteous and kind to us. Bless their precious hearts, how we love them. Our hearts are heavily burdened for their lost souls. Owing to our ill health and bad weather this month we have not visited them in their homes as we were anxious to do.

We love the work and when remembering how with patience, love, mercy, and perseverance the sweet Holy Spirit plead with us daily and hourly to forsake sin and live a Godly life in Christ Jesus; now being Christ's representative, a fire blazes and burns within us to continually seek the girls and tell them what a wonderful Saviour is Jesus my Lord. The work here is not progressing as it should.

Sickness, inclement weather, and lack of interest on part of some of the workers, the Sunday afternoon Slum service has been omitted. The three past Sundays, all were well and the weather was beautiful, but no service. When the girls asked why we had failed to have the meetings we were blank.

The girls enjoy these services and are disappointed when they are set aside.

Through the faithful work of two Christian ladies, a precious, beautiful, bright, blue-eyed, nine months old white baby girl was rescued from the negro scarlet district. The old colored woman is infuriated, but these two Godly women, like Mary Magdalene, love their Lord, and when bathing His Holy feet with their tears they are not disturbed with the Devil's fury. The little darling was placed in a respectable white home by Judge Baker and Bro. Wm. Lamdin.

Two girls have left the slums, married and keeping house in Waco.

Miss Katie Cleveland has reformed and has gone to

take care of her deceased sister's children. Aunt Polly who has been in bed since September with dropsy, requests Christians everywhere to pray for her recovery so she may live for God. Sister Burns has been her faithful nurse all these months.

A precious fifteen year old girl, who had led a life of shame, was gloriously converted at Peniel Mission a few nights since and makes her home with Sister Tubb.

Sister Burns and the writer stood by the bedside of a dying young man Sunday afternoon. He was in a one-room cottage back of a first class house in the scarlet district. There was a large number of some mother's girls and boys witnessing the last struggles of one passing from earth to eternity unprepared to meet God.

O how my very heart went out in awful anguish because a precious soul was being borne on the wings of death into outer darkness, where there will be weeping and wailing and gnashing of teeth. We knelt in silent prayer by the bedside and asked God by His Holy Spirit in the name of His Son, Jesus our Lord, to let this scene be a warning to those unsaved ones in the room. We felt our utter helplessness of leading an unconscious dying man to the cross.

How sore and sad we were. Mothers! mothers! Can you imagine the terror of that mother's heart when she received the message of her boy's sad death.

Mothers! Listen! Your boys and girls dying in the slums, publicly known, is a very small thing compared to the loss of their immortal souls. I once knew a mother, who professed to be a Christian, had a son whom she loved devotedly. He lived in awful sin, died as he lived and this mother had never been burdened for her lost boy. She was kind to him, prayed for him and wanted him to stop his wayward life, but had never really been burdened for his soul. I know other mothers who are praying cold, distant prayers for their sinful boys and girls, but have never fasted nor had a burden on their hearts for their children. Mothers, when you become burdened you can't eat nor sleep, and your hourly and momentarily cry will be, God let it cost what it will, but save my child from a devil's hell before it is too late. I would rather my boy would die in the Slums of New York City with the meek and lowly Jesus in His heart than to leave earth unprepared to meet God.

Brother Threadgill and others are having a glorious revival which was very much needed.

Last, but not least. The Peniel Mission is in fine condition. Bro. Appell is preaching some grand sermons, and we are doing our best for God.

Please pray for the Waco work.

Yours for lost souls,

MRS. ANNIE PATILLO.

NOTE:—The above article came too late for last issue and had to be shortened in this for lack of space.—[EDITOR.]

REPORT FROM WACO.

We began this report with the sweet hallelujas in our soul. The past month has brought deep sorrow and sadness to our heart and great lessons from the precious Holy Spirit that we have never experienced before. We believe we have realized the real value of a precious soul more and felt some of the heart-aches of our Lord when a soul passes from earth unprepared to meet God, than we could have imagined before passing through the awful trying ordeal. I am praising God for the lessons learned and the sweet victory in my heart.

Our slum work is moving along nicely. Brother Otis Twaddell, a sweet-spirited, unassuming Christian gentleman, has a definite call from God to and has charge of the Waco work. All are pleased to have Bro. Twaddell as director. He has a devoted, consecrated helper, who has a fearless, gentle, meek spirit. The slum girls love her and have said that if they knew they could live as gentle and meek a Christian as Sister Twaddell, they would leave sin and start for Heaven.

Our workers are Sisters Twaddell, Reamy, Burns, Richey, Eliza Hill, Threadgill, and Annie Pattillo, Bros. John Berrysford and Twaddell. Our plan of work is to hold services in the jail and slums every Sunday afternoon, and two ladies visit the sick during the week. We distribute 25 *Purity Journals* and 100 Holiness Advocates in the slums and jail each month.

The writer feels led of God and distributes tracts in the depots each Saturday afternoon.

This work has been conducted in this manner for more than a year.

God was with us in great power in our last Sunday slum and jail service. One sick woman was gloriously saved and there were many under deep conviction. The devil was angry, but the saints shouted the praises of God.

Our workers are from Trinity Church and Panel Mission. We have added two new features to our work. Cottage Prayer Meetings and services one night each week at the various Fire Stations in the city.

Pray for us dear readers.

Praise God from whom all blessings flow.

Yours for Lost Souls.

Mrs. ANNIE M. PATTILLO.

DRESS.

Mattie V. York.

Many are the sad stories that could be related on the above subject. In the St. Louis Globe-Democrat of July 15th, there appeared a piece with blazing headlines:

FEARING LOSS OF DRESS WOMAN KILLS HERSELF.

"Muncie, Ind., July 14.—Because she did not have

the money to make a final payment on a dress and fearing that it would be taken from her, Miss June Bostoffer committed suicide this morning by taking carbolic acid. She had said that it would not be taken from her while she was alive. A payment of \$20.00 was due this morning."

In September the following was sent in a special dispatch to the Globe-Democrat and appeared in that paper on the 27th of that month.

HIGH HEEL SHOES CAUSES WOMAN'S DEATH.

Louisville, Kentucky, Sept. 26.—Mrs. Wm. A. Hunter is dead of a cancerous growth due to the wearing of high-heeled shoes. This growth appeared about fourteen months ago, necessitating the amputation of the right limb below the knee about a year ago. This heroic remedy proved of no avail, as the poison had affected the whole body—she was only 21 years old and a social favorite.

What are the women of our American land coming too? We noticed in a paper the other day that small waists and high busts was to be the style for the winter. Now, if we are to take our bodies into our hands and shape and mould them by the suggestion of the modistes of Paris, we will soon be doing the work for nature and she will only be able to send forth the coming generations—a deformed lump of flesh.

YOU OUGHT TO HAVE

One of those beautiful Art Red Letter Testaments. All the words of Christ are printed in red letters.

The type is clear and bold. The binding is flexible red leather, and the book is handsomely illustrated with sixty-four full-page, lovely half-tone pictures in colors.

If you will send us five annual subscribers at 75 cents each with the full amount, we will make you a present of one of them, as a token of our appreciation of your interest in *The Journal*.

Three 3 months subscriptions will count as one annual.

Take this issue of your *Journal* and show it to your friends, tell them what we are doing and ask them to subscribe.

IF YOU SEND

Us only one yearly subscriber with 75c for same we will give you a copy of

FROM THE BALL-ROOM TO HELL.

For two yearly subscribers with \$1.50 to pay for same we will give you either

SUNSHINE AND SMILES,

By Bud Robinson, or

THE CHRISTIAN'S SECRET OF A HAPPY LIFE,

Cloth binding. When sending in your order please state which present you prefer and write all names and post offices plainly.

Subject: library

Date: Wed, 1 Sep 1999 14:55:42 -0500

From: ~~catmuc@juno.com~~XX

To: ~~bpatt@ns.net~~

Hi Bill,

was waiting to write because I had planned a trip to UTA library today to look over Berachah "stuff". Did you know Annie helped with the Berachah home in Waco and wrote an occasional column on the goings' on there for the Purity Journal? I made it through 1904 to 1906. No mention of J.D. but oddly enough; her name disappears after November 1905 and what little mention there is of the home in Waco, is from someone else. I suppose you are right on target that he "disappeared" around 1906. I plan to go back on Saturday, there is a memorial issue in the King Crusader 1950 about J.T. Upchurch and I am hoping for more than just a few sentences on his sister. I will keep you posted. Also, I noticed that the home was kind of a sister home to the Rest Cottage in Pilot point. Is that near Rhea Mills?? They tried unsuccessfully to merge in 1904.

I guess you already have info. on Annie's parents huh? If not I wrote it down.

I do hope your brother is feeling well. I am very close to my sisters ; and I would gladly take pain for them..Even the one I like a little less than the other!(heehee)

We are all 3 recovering from an upper respiratory infection. Baby got it first, I had it last week, now Mike. Oh dear! Maybe our house is just too small!

Talk to you soon

Linda

Get the Internet just the way you want it.

Free software, free e-mail, and free Internet access for a month!

Try Juno Web: <http://dl.www.juno.com/dynoget/tagj>.

2

Subject: Re: Pattillo Update and other matters

Date: Wed, 1 Sep 1999 17:38:09 -0500

From: "goff" <catmu@dnep.net>XXX

To: "Bill Pattillos" <bpattil@ns.net>XXX

remembered something else! In Dorothy Betts book, she states that Annie went to live with relatives when her Father passed on, do you happen to know where that was? Maybe that could be where J.D. was met and his parents lived?

She also states that J.T and Maggie left Waco for Dallas in 1899. If Pilot Point is anywhere near Rhea Mills, should we check on the rest cottage? I know I have looked at a website concerning a home in Collin County but cant remember if it was rest or hope.

Just some things to think of!

holding meetings in a school house. Brother J. A. Young is canvassing in that locality and calls for some help to benefit a family of new Sabbath-keepers.

C. M. McDONALD.

HITCHCOCK AND COMMUNITY

In company with Elder Isaac, the writer had the privilege of visiting some of our German brethren in central Oklahoma. We arrived at Furguson Friday morning and were met by Brother Isaac Kreiger and in a few minutes were at his hospitable home in Hitchcock. It was a pleasure to meet a number of the believers here during the day. It was here that a persecution was begun against our brethren and which terminated so satisfactorily in behalf of the truth. While a great victory was realized, it should in no way make us boastful, or revengeful toward those who wrought our injury.

In the evening Brother John Shultz came to town and took us on out to his home. This man is the son of our dear old Elder Shultz. After supper we repaired to the Omega church where a large company of brethren and sisters congregated for the evening worship. While a few were not able to understand the English language, it was requested that we speak to them in that language without an interpreter. The Lord came very near and made our hearts tender under the influence of the Holy Spirit.

Sabbath was a good day for us. After the Sabbath school we had the usual morning service. The house of worship was packed to its fullest capacity and many were sitting in their automobiles outside, listening. It was the largest congregation I have seen in the country for several years. This meeting was held in the West Cooper church. After a community lunch we gathered again and Elder Isaac translated. It was a day full of good things to the little flock and we shall long remember the hearty manner in which the dear believers received the Word preached.

By request we occupied the pulpit in the Presbyterian church. A number not of our faith were in attendance in these meetings. The Word of God has a message for the people of God and for the world at this time that will give confidence and assur-

ance in this world of uncertainty and unrest. The Bible must become the support of the church, and as we near the end we shall value our compass more.

One interesting feature of the day's service was the Sabbath school. The class study, the review, and the general response was all indicative of a well-organized Sabbath school. The donations for missions was interesting. For the day it was about \$40.00. All seemed happy to have a part in the Lord's work.

May the Lord bless these dear people and give us grace to live a life of earnest devotion in His service.

J. W. CHRISTIAN.

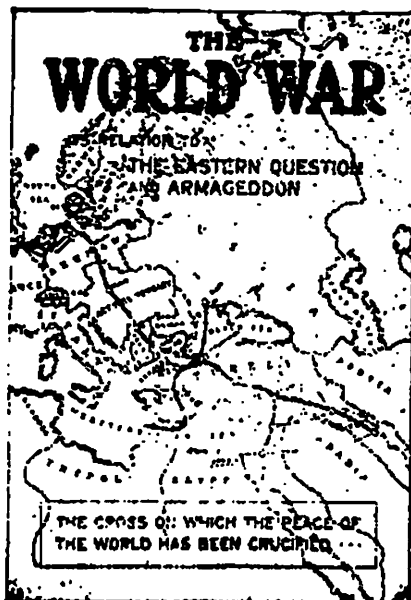
HOW TO SELL MAGAZINES

This is the title of a sixteen-page booklet issued by the Pacific Press, containing helpful matter and suggestions designed especially for magazine workers. A copy will be mailed free of charge by writing the Pacific Press Pub. Assn., Mountain View, Cal.

There is time enough in which to do everything worth doing, if you don't spend time doing things which are not.

Wisdom is knowing what to do next; Skill is knowing how to do it; and Virtue is doing it.—David Starr Jordan.

You will find nice people in this world if you meet them half way.



North Texas Conf.

Office, Keene, Texas
Box 51

President - Elder David Voth
Sec. Treas. - A. M. Woodall

NORTH TEXAS CONF. TREASURER'S MONTHLY REPORT
MAY, 1917

	Tithe	S.S.	Miss'n
Jan. Totals—	\$949.67	\$321.20	\$321.19
Feb. Totals—	1191.75	274.59	149.66
March Totals—	1660.15	632.51	475.36
April Totals—	1156.46	345.40	127.31
Avinger	6.30	5.37	
Ad Hall	2.00	.75	
Conf. & Seat'd	142.18	56.97	
Cedar Grove	46.45		
Cleburne	41.21	22.79	3.60
Clifton			
Cusseta			
Corsicana Col.	12.75		
Cleburne Col.	3.54		
Dallas	53.17	20.70	
Dalworth	85.25	37.69	
Denison			
Douglass			
Edgewood	2.00		
Ft. Worth	\$8.30	24.71	72.00
Hale	6.00	4.00	
Hurnville			
Jefferson	.44		
Keene	251.13	123.23	47.74
Levi	39.64	5.82	.50
Lone Star	24.70	3.54	.81
New Hope	68.35	6.44	
Roswell			
Sherman			5.00
Salmon	11.45	4.26	
Troupe			
Valley View	25.02	18.12	49.27
Waco	11.15	5.13	
Waco Col.	16.61	5.63	
Weatherford	3.28		
May Totals—	969.62	345.20	175.32

OBITUARY

Mrs. Annie Patillo died at her home in Arlington, Texas, June 4, 1917. Sister Patillo was born June 24, 1867, and accepted present truth in 1914, living a devout, Christian life to the time of her death. She was sick for about seven months, and was patient in all her suffering, looking forward to that blessed hope. Funeral services were conducted by Elder Sweany, assisted by T. W. Dunn, of Waco. She leaves a mother, brother, and son.

O. J. CORWIN.

Subject: greetings

Date: Wed, 30 Jun 1999 09:47:16 -0500

From: xcatmu@juno.comXX

To: bpattillo@ns.netXXXXXXXX

Hi Bill,

Did you know J.T. Upchurch spent time traveling the U.S. in 1913 to attempt to abolish white slavery?? He got to meet President Wilson in 1913 and attended his inauguration.

Have organized some notes and wanted to pass some things on to you. Found what little there is on Rhea Mills- I am going to call the Mckinney library and see if they have city directories for 1898 and 1899. Found some info. on line that might explain a possible move there. Will get back with you on that website. Also found some info. on Benjamin and William who might be J.D.'s brother and nephew, respectively. This is in attempt to try to connect you with SOMEONE anyone..:-) on the Pattillo website that might be a distant relative! I read about these Pattillo families and get frustrated that J.D. is not out there as big as day! But I guess if I am frustrated, you two must be at your wits' end! Also, I have scribbled in my notes: Cane Hill Arkansas. did you give me that name?

In response to your last e-mail. I do know that Father Adams who was the head of the Berachah home until 1905 was from Waco; and of course that is where the first Berachah home was located in 1894. I know all his children stayed in Waco except his daughter; who married J.T. Upchurch. This might explain why he was in Waco, then Dallas. I was also wondering if you had an Aunt Daisy, or cousin Maggie. Keep coming across these names further linking the Kerby family to the Upchurch's.

I know this is just scattered info but wanted to pass it on and maybe make some sense of it!

I hope your summer is going well, we are very proud of Michael and he got his "bar" for his uniform on Monday. 1 more thing, A railroad line passes on either side of Rhea's Mill in 1898. Equally about 6 miles on East and West so it is still very possible they were going to visit relatives. Ben and William and possibly sister's Alice and Martha are all I can find info on- assuming of course, that this is our J.d. on the 1880 census in Ark. Listen to me; I think I am family now! (our j.d.) More later. If these sister's are his, this would link you to any "Duckworth's" you come across in your research.

Bye, Linda

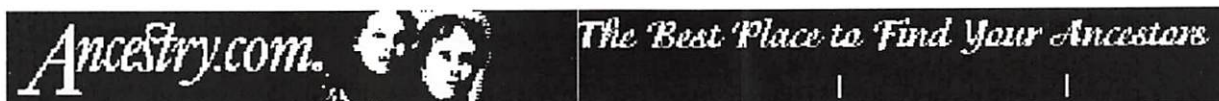
She is "Maggie"
Adams married
to J.T. Upchurch
in 1892

My grandfather-
w.f. Kerby married
a "Maggie"

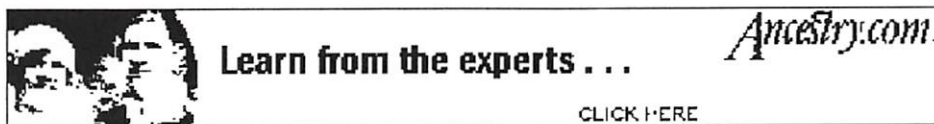
Get the Internet just the way you want it.

Free software, free e-mail, and free Internet access for a month!

Try Juno Web: <http://dl.www.juno.com/dynoget/tagj>.



[Home](#) | [Get Started](#) | [Free Family Website](#) | [Community](#) | [Learning Center](#) | [Shop 'n Save](#)



10
copy of pg
10 + 11 placed
in DAR
FILE

Daughters of the American Revolution Lineage Books (139 Vols.)

Search Terms: UPCHURCH (4)

Results (4 combined matches)

Database Description and Important Note

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 103 page 136

△ Mrs. Lucy Day McClure.

▽ DAR ID Number: 102436

▽ Born in Christian County, Ill.

△ Wife of Ralph B. McClure.

[p.136] Descendant of George Day, as follows:

△+△ 1. Robert L. Upchurch (1845-1904) m. 1868 Sarah Day (b. 1843).

△+△ 2. Joseph R. Day (1803-67) m. 1830 Martha Patterson (1812-92).

3. John Day (1773-1836) m. 1881 Nancy Rogers (d. 1807).

4. George Day m. Sarah Catharine Rogers (d. 1828).

George Day (1750-1838) enlisted, 1776, as private in Capt. John Ogilvie's company, and, 1783, was in the Flying Camp militia. He was born in Cecil County, Md.; died in Jefferson County, Ohio.

— Also No. 97131.

— [View full context](#)

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 127

□ Miss Mabel Johnson.

— DAR ID Number: 126044

▽ Born in San Luis Obispo, Calif.

□ Descendant of Moses Upchurch, as follows:

□+□ 1. Nathan Augustus Johnson (b. 1845) m. 1872 Kittie Upchurch (b. 1853).

□+□ 2. Richard Dillard Upchurch (1820-1906) m. 1848 Jane Phelps (1826-57).

□+□ 3. Whitney Upchurch (1793-1863) m. Elizabeth Goodwin.

□+□ 4. Moses Upchurch m. Mary Simms.

□ Moses Upchurch (1755-1855) in 1836 applied for a pension which was allowed for service as private, North Carolina Line. He was born in Brunswick County, Va.; died in Wake County, N. C.

— [View full context](#)

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 127

□ Mrs. Jennie Johnson Mills.

— DAR ID Number: 126045

▽ Born in San Luis Obispo County, Calif.

□ Wife of Ira E. Mills.

□ Descendant of Moses Upchurch, as follows:

□+□ 1. Nathan Augustus Johnson (b. 1845) m. 1872 Kittie Upchurch (b. 1853).

FROM THE INTERNET -
YOU MAY HAVE THIS
INFO AND IF NOT,
MAY BE OF SOME USE.
Brie P.

11

See [No. 126044](#).
[View full context](#)

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 163

Mrs. Maude Harris Johnson.

DAR ID Number: 162444

Born in Raleigh, N. C.

Wife of Charles C. Johnson.

Descendant of Nathan Upchurch and of William Yates, as follows:

- 1. J. C. L. Harris (1847-1918) m. 1869 Florence Upchurch (b. 1850).
- 2. William Clinton Upchurch (1813-1906) m. 1840 Adeline Susan Royster (d. 1894).
- 3. Burtus Upchurch (1781-1820) m. 1808 Margaret Yates (1788-1858).

4. Nathan Upchurch m. 1780 Mackey —; (d 1831); William Yates m. 1748 Mary —. Nathan Upchurch (1759-1835) received a pension for service as private in the North Carolina troops under Colonels Moore and Wooten. He was born in North Carolina; died in Wake County, N. C.

Also [No. 136489](#).

William Yates (1727-1808) served as private in the North Carolina militia. He was born in Virginia; died in Wake County, N. C.

Also [No. 140119](#).

[View full context](#)

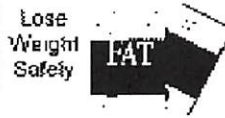
Viewing records 1-4 of 4

[Return to the Global Search Screen](#)

[More information about this database](#)

[Home](#) [Site Map](#) [Subscriber Benefits](#) [Getting Started](#) [Survey](#) [Help](#) [Corporate Pages](#) [Job Openings](#)
[Advertise Here](#) [Online Store](#) [Genealogy Columns](#) [Genealogy Lessons](#) [Ethnic Research](#) [Maps/Gazetteers](#)
[Software](#) [World Tree](#) [Chat](#) [Juliana's Links](#) [Ancestry Magazine](#) [Ancestry Books](#) [Genealogical Computing](#)

The Weight is OVER!
 Revolutionary Discovery that Lowers Cholesterol,
 Reduces Fat, and Controls Weight Naturally!
 The Original Fat Blocker Diet!! ...as seen on TV!



LinkExchange

Copyright Ancestry.com, Inc. 1998

PILGOT POINT, DENZON CO,
Tx. (12)

Trousdale, Fannie J.	IOOF	1	8	6
Trousdale, George Cleveland	IOOF	1	8	6
Tucker, Thelma Johnson	Yarbrough	12	4	1
Tuggle, Douglas I.	Yarbrough	11	8	7
Tuggle, Mary J.	Yarbrough	11	8	7
Tuggle, Samuel, E.	Yarbrough	11	8	7
Turner, Nellie	IOOF	2	1	7
Turpin, Charlie Lee	Yarbrough	12	4	7
Turpin, Irene	Yarbrough	12	4	7
Turpin, Roy Lee, Sr,	Yarbrough	12	4	8
Turpin, Ruth Pearl	Yarbrough	12	4	8
Twaddell, Frances N.	Masonic	4	6	5
Tyson, Ernie May "Sissie"	Yarbrough	12	7	8

U SURNAMES

Underwood, George Don	Yarbrough	9	6	8
Underwood, Elzy L.	Yarbrough	9	4	10
Underwood, Florence	Masonic	3	3	10
Underwood, George A.	Yarbrough	10	7	5
Underwood, Gladys	Yarbrough	9	4	10
Underwood, Jennie B.	Yarbrough	10	7	5
Upchurch, Maggie C.	Masonic	8	2	2
Upchurch, W.A.	Masonic	8	2	2

V SURNAMES

Vann, Bertha	Yarbrough	10	4	2
Vann, Walter Henry	Yarbrough	10	4	2
VanZandt, James Omer	Yarbrough	10	1	3
VanZandt, John Henry	Masonic	2	2	7
VanZandt, Jonnie H.	Masonic	2	2	7
VanZandt, Maude Ethel	Yarbrough	10	1	3
VanZandt, Nancy Jane	Masonic	2	2	7
VanZandt, William Calvin	Yarbrough	10	1	3
Vasquez, Michael Todd	Yarbrough	12	3	10
Vehmeyer, (Father)	Masonic	7	7	9
Vehmeyer, (Mother)	Masonic	7	7	9
Vickery, Minnie	Masonic	1	4	6
Victoria, Jean	Yarbrough	11	7	8
Vines, Charles L.	Yarbrough	10	9	10
Vines, Lou Ida	Yarbrough	10	9	10
Vowell, Alice G.	Masonic	2	3	3
Vowell, Martha J.	Masonic	2	3	3

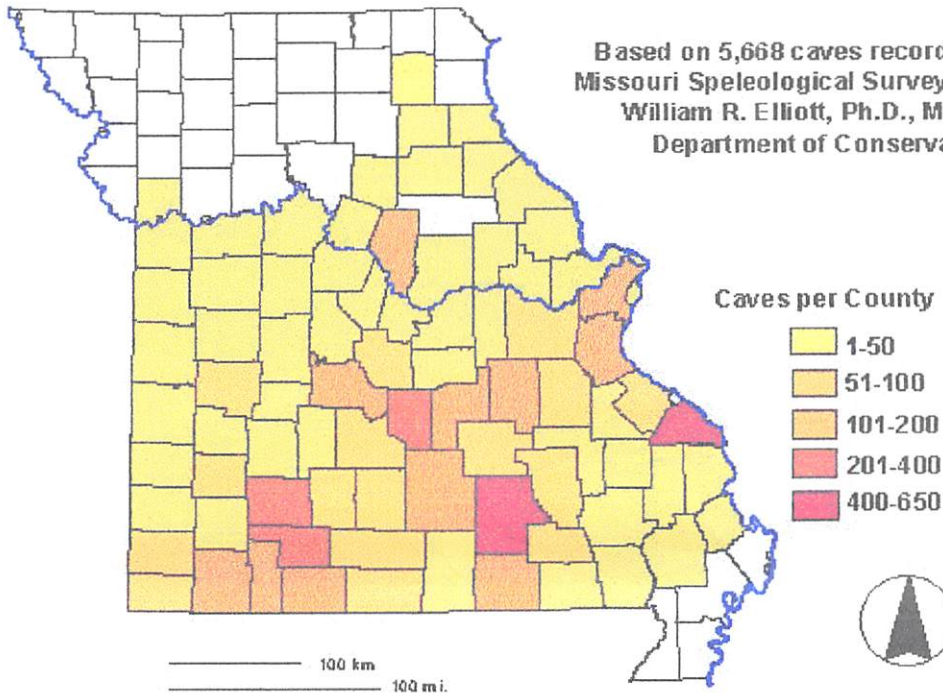
W SURNAMES

Waddill, Alberta C.	Masonic	7	4	1
Waddill, Anderson M.	Masonic	7	4	1
Waddill, Anderson M., Jr.	Masonic	7	4	1
Waddill, Florence B.	Masonic	7	4	1
Wade, Blanche Luella	Masonic	1	3	3
Wade, Edgar C.	Masonic	1	3	3
Wade, Salie J.	Masonic	1	3	3
Waggoner, Sallie E.	Masonic	2	8	4
Waits, J.A.	IOOF	1	1	5
Walcott, Harry D.	Masonic	3	6	10
Walcott, James D.	Masonic	3	6	10
Walcott, Loring	Masonic	3	6	10
Walcott, Margaret	Masonic	3	6	10

Missouri Cave Density

(13)

Based on 5,668 caves recorded in the Missouri Speleological Survey, July 1998.
William R. Elliott, Ph.D., Missouri Department of Conservation.



INTERESTING -
GENERAL INFO.

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902

MICHAEL ENTERPRISES
R. P. UPCHURCH
6 EAGLES WAY LANE
LAKE ST. LOUIS, MISSOURI 63367-2240



22 JUL 1999

5:00 AM

BILL PATTILLOS

4748 DEL RIO RD

SACRAMENTO, CA 95822-1132

Dear Bill

Thanks for your update of 13 JUL 1999. You and Mary really seem to enjoy life and take no more hurdles in stride. I can't imagine a broken too holding you back much.

We are saddened by the news about John and trust that he will find solace in family, friends & surroundings.

You are way ahead of me on gardening. Our minor effort this year involved putting a few vegetables among our ornamentals and watching our 1-tree 5-variety fruit tree grow. Our six cabbage plants produced beautiful heads and Sallaine has given one to each of our two St Louis children. From the other we have had nice slaw and boiled/buttered cabbage. My strawberry plant went into a pot

and is now attempting to root its runners into the concrete floor of the patio. The birds did spare me one berry which I proudly served on a plate with a tooth-pick in each half separated by a dollop of cream and presented *al fresco*. That is about as demure as I get. The big news is about the peach component of our 1-tree orchard. It has produced many dozens of nice peaches which we have shared with our children and used each morning on our cereal. Our few tomatoes are limping along.

Bill as I reflected on your series of nice letters to me a request formed in my mind. Would you be willing to prepare an article along the lines of "Growing Up with the Upchurch Family in Arlington, TX". You have told me about how you grew up near where your Great Uncle James T. U was active. I think your experience was unique and I would like to preserve it in narrative form for the Upchurch family. It might turn out to be useful in a future issue of the U B

I have in mind your recollections about the Arlington Area in general, about the Cemetery Area, about what you did & did not know about your Uplunch relatives at that time. At the end the article could go on beyond your boyhood days to reflect on your later specific interactions with your Uplunch relatives. In my mind I can visualize how all this would look because of what you have shared along the way. Feel free to do that or not and if you do take your time.

I had a quick look at the farms yesterday and the corn & soybeans look great - a rain in the next week or so would make a big difference in yields. Please ask Buddha (or whomever) to give us a hand.

Next week UP Vol 20 No 3 must be prepared - and then I am thinking of completing my Uplunch Book during AUGUST. Now if I can just do it.

All the Best to you & Mary

Sincerely yours
☺ Phil Uplunch

[ROBERT PHILIP UPLUNCH]

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902
①

13 July 1999

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
Michael Enterprises
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
19 JUL 1999

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

Thanks for your long letter of 31 May 1999 with all of the news. I will try to bring you up to date on all of our misfortunes and successes. Our Jazz Festival was a big success. We had good crowds, many excellent bands, and the weather was beautiful. We had over 100 bands from around the country and overseas and were able to hear a large percentage of them. One of the most popular is Igor's Cowboy Band from Tempe, Arizona, and they play everything. I do not know whether they were around during your Arizona residency or not.

For our anniversary (53) we went up to Harveys, South Lake Tahoe for a couple of nights. I won a couple of jackpots and drank enough Remy Martin to cover the cost of my video poker. Mary's luck was not very good. We had a wonderful dinner at the top of Harveys in the Llewelyn Room and our room was very nice. It was a very pleasant observance.

Our nephew and his wife drove up from Atascadero to spend the July 4th weekend with us and are always a lot of fun to have as guests. Jeff is a computer engineer and his wife Carol has a Doctor's degree from John Hopkins in chemistry. They have just bought a big house down there on top of a hill with 10 acres around it. They sent us several pictures of their house and some of the wildlife, including a bobcat, on the Internet. Pretty impressive.

Sunday we got back from driving down to Yosemite for a couple of days. We went down for a wedding and I can say that I have never seen such of a wedding. It was held in a lovely chapel in a meadow near the Yosemite Lodge (where we stayed two nights). The chapel was built around 1876 and is the oldest building in the Valley. Everything about the wedding was first class and elegant. The bride is the grand-daughter of one of my oldest friends (now deceased) here in Sacramento. She was lovely in a long white dress with a trail about 10 feet long. I was almost reminded of the wedding of Phillip and Diana. The reception included a sit down dinner with about 5 courses that included 3 entrees. The bride's mother has been involved in the food service business for many years and everything was first-class. We did not get through with the reception dinner until 10 PM and NO alcoholic beverages were served any time during the evening. (We made up for the lack later.) This wedding must have cost the bride's family a bundle. A lot of the bride's mother's family came out from Georgia for the wedding and were great people. It was fun being included since we have been a part of this family for 40 years.

(2)

The "downer" was it was hot in the Valley and our \$125 per night room was not air-conditioned. We had three fans and that helped, but the mosquitoes were thick and we could not open up the room very much. It is good to be home to the comfort of our air-conditioned cocoon. Incidentally, Half Dome, Bridal Veil and Yosemite Falls were lovely. We drove down to Wawona and saw a lot of lovely scenery.

Our little researcher, Linda in Arlington, is still looking for some information for us about John Doak Pattillo. The copy of the obituary for Annie Minerva Upchurch that I ordered from Andrews University Archives arrived but does not appear to add any additional information. I am attaching a copy.

My garden has almost been charred with all of the 100-degree plus days. My tomatoes are cooked on the vine before they are picked. Homegrown tomatoes are usually better but not in my case. I had enough to make beef tomato chow yuk the other evening and it was pretty good. The boysenberry crop was a great success with nice big berries and good flavor. We made 5 batches of jam that should last thru the year. A lot of our friends shared the bountiful crop. I have now pulled all of the old vines out and threaded the new shoots into the chain link fence that is their support, all 60 feet of it. The rats with bushy tails got all of the almonds in spite of my efforts to exterminate them. It made the survivors smarter and cleverer in hiding. We hope that your garden is a big fruitful success.

Brother John is living day by day. He had to give up on the Interferon because it made him deathly sick and mentally disturbed. He has had some help in mowing all of the grass at the farm and tries to spend as much time there as he can. Mike took off from work a month or so during John's trips to the hospital but is now back to work and hating it. Working two more years will make a big difference in her State retirement.

Mary and I have been getting along about the same until last Thursday night when my left foot ran into the door jamb of my bedroom door upon my return from the bathroom at 1 AM. The door won and now I have a very uncomfortable broken right little toe. Sunday night before I got to see the doctor, I had a lot of intestinal pain that turned out to be diverticulitis. Yesterday, I got to see the Doctor for two problems and saved an extra trip. So much for the "Golden Years".

Well, must close and hobble to the bathroom.

With affection, Your California cousins,

Bill & Mary.

Bill and Mary

SOUTHWESTERN UNION RECORD

holding meetings in a school house. Brother J. A. Young is canvassing in that locality and calls for some help to benefit a family of new Sabbath-keepers.

C. M. McDONALD.

HITCHCOCK AND COMMUNITY

In company with Elder Isaac, the writer had the privilege of visiting some of our German brethren in central Oklahoma. We arrived at Ferguson Friday morning and were met by Brother Isaac Kreiger and in a few minutes were at his hospitable home in Hitchcock. It was a pleasure to meet a number of the believers here during the day. It was here that a persecution was begun against our brethren and which terminated so satisfactorily in behalf of the truth. While a great victory was realized, it should in no way make us boastful, or revengeful toward those who brought our injury.

In the evening Brother John Shultz came to town and took us on out to his home. This man is the son of our dear old Elder Shultz. After supper we repaired to the Omega church where a large company of brethren and sisters congregated for the evening worship. While a few were not able to understand the English language, it was requested that we speak to them in that language without an interpreter. The Lord came very near and made our hearts tender under the influence of the Holy Spirit.

Sabbath was a good day for us. After the Sabbath school we had the usual morning service. The house of worship was packed to its fullest capacity and many were sitting in their automobiles outside, listening. It was the largest congregation I have seen in the country for several years. This meeting was held in the West Cooper church. After a community lunch we gathered again and Elder Isaac translated. It was a day full of good things to the little flock and we shall long remember the hearty manner in which the dear believers received the Word preached.

By request we occupied the pulpit in the Presbyterian church. A number not of our faith were in attendance in these meetings. The Word of God has a message for the people of God and for the world at this time that will give confidence and assur-

ance in this world of uncertainty and unrest. The Bible must become the support of the church, and as we near the end we shall value our compass more.

One interesting feature of the day's service was the Sabbath school. The class study, the review, and the general response was all indicative of a well-organized Sabbath school. The donations for missions was interesting. For the day it was about \$40.00. All seemed happy to have a part in the Lord's work.

May the Lord bless these dear people and give us grace to live a life of earnest devotion in His service.

J. W. CHRISTIAN.

HOW TO SELL MAGAZINES

This is the title of a sixteen-page booklet issued by the Pacific Press, containing helpful matter and suggestions designed especially for magazine workers. A copy will be mailed free of charge by writing the Pacific Press Pub. Assn., Mountain View, Cal.

There is time enough in which to do everything worth doing, if you don't spend time doing things which are not.

Wisdom is knowing what to do next; Skill is knowing how to do it; and Virtue is doing it.—David Starr Jordan.

You will find nice people in this world if you meet them half way.

North Texas Conf.

Office, Keene, Texas
Box 51

President - Elder David Voth
Sec. Treas. - A. M. Woodall

NORTH TEXAS CONF. TREASURER'S MONTHLY REPORT
MAY, 1917

	Tithe	S.S.	Miss'n
Jan. Totals—	\$949.67	\$321.20	\$321.19
Feb. Totals—	1191.75	274.59	149.66
March Totals—	1660.15	632.51	475.36
April Totals—	1156.46	345.40	127.31
Avinger	6.30	5.37	
Ad Hall	2.00	.75	
Conf. & Scat'd	142.18	56.97	
Cedar Grove	46.45		
Cleburne	41.21	22.79	3.60
Clifton			
Cusseta			
Corsicana Col.	12.75		
Cleburne Col.	3.54		
Dallas	53.77	20.70	
Dalworth	85.25	37.69	
Denison			
Douglass			
Edgewood	2.00		
Fl. Worth	88.30	24.71	72.00
Hale	6.00	4.00	
Hurricane			
Jefferson	.44		
Keene	281.13	127.23	47.74
Levi	39.64	5.82	.50
Lone Star	24.70	3.54	.91
New Hope	66.35	6.44	
Roswell			
Sherman			5.00
Salmon	11.45	4.26	
Troupe			
Valley View	25.02	18.12	49.27
Waco	11.15	5.13	
Waco Col.	16.61	5.63	
Weatherford	3.98		
May Totals—	969.62	345.20	178.32

OBITUARY

Mrs. Annie Patillo died at her home in Arlington, Texas, June 4, 1917. Sister Patillo was born June 24, 1867, and accepted present truth in 1914, living a devout, Christian life to the time of her death. She was sick for about seven months, and was patient in all her suffering, looking forward to that blessed hope. Funeral services were conducted by Elder Sweany, assisted by T. W. Dunn, of Waco. She leaves a mother, brother, and son.

O. J. CORWIN.



WILLIAM LEE PATILLOS

XID-39902
①

Adventist
Heritage
Center
(616) 471-3274
ahc@andrews.edu



ANDREWS
UNIVERSITY

Mr William L Patillos
4748 Del Rio Rd
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

REC'D
7 JUN 1999

May 27, 1999

Copy of the item placed
in profile of
Annie Minerva -

-RDM

W.L. Patillos
4748 Del Rio Rd
Sacramento, CA
95822

Mr. W.L. Patillos
Dear W:

Thank you for sending us your check or money order of US\$ 10-. Enclosed you will find copies of the requested obituaries from the Adventist Heritage Center at Andrews University.

I trust that we have been able to assist you in your research needs. If you need any further assistance please contact us. God bless and have a great day.

Comments:

Sincerely yours,

Dave Baker
Assistant
Adventist Heritage Center

Enclosure/s

HI COUSINS -
THOUGHT THAT YOU
MIGHT FIND THE
ATTACHED OBIT FOR
ANNIE INTERESTING
NOTHING NEW, BUT
INTERESTING.
BEST REGARDS,
Bill P.

6/4/99

holding meetings in a school house. Brother J. A. Young is canvassing in that locality and calls for some help to benefit a family of new Sabbath-keepers.

C. M. McDONALD.

HITCHCOCK AND COMMUNITY

In company with Elder Isaac, the writer had the privilege of visiting some of our German brethren in central Oklahoma. We arrived at Furguson Friday morning and were met by Brother Isaac Kreiger and in a few minutes were at his hospitable home in Hitchcock. It was a pleasure to meet a number of the believers here during the day. It was here that a persecution was begun against our brethren and which terminated so satisfactorily in behalf of the truth. While a great victory was realized, it should in no way make us boastful, or revengeful toward those who sought our injury.

In the evening Brother John Shultz came to town and took us on out to his home. This man is the son of our dear old Elder Shultz. After supper we repaired to the Omega church where a large company of brethren and sisters congregated for the evening worship. While a few were not able to understand the English language, it was requested that we speak to them in that language without an interpreter. The Lord came very near and made our hearts tender under the influence of the Holy Spirit.

Sabbath was a good day for us. After the Sabbath school we had the usual morning service. The house of worship was packed to its fullest capacity and many were sitting in their automobiles outside, listening. It was the largest congregation I have seen in the country for several years. This meeting was held in the West Cooper church. After a community lunch we gathered again and Elder Isaac translated. It was a day full of good things to the little flock and we shall long remember the hearty manner in which the dear believers received the Word preached.

By request we occupied the pulpit in the Presbyterian church. A number not of our faith were in attendance in these meetings. The Word of God has a message for the people of God and for the world at this time that will give confidence and assur-

ance in this world of uncertainty and unrest. The Bible must become the support of the church, and as we near the end we shall value our compass more.

One interesting feature of the day's service was the Sabbath school. The class study, the review, and the general response was all indicative of a well-organized Sabbath school. The donations for missions was interesting. For the day it was about \$40.00. All seemed happy to have a part in the Lord's work.

May the Lord bless these dear people and give us grace to live a life of earnest devotion in His service.

J. W. CHRISTIAN.

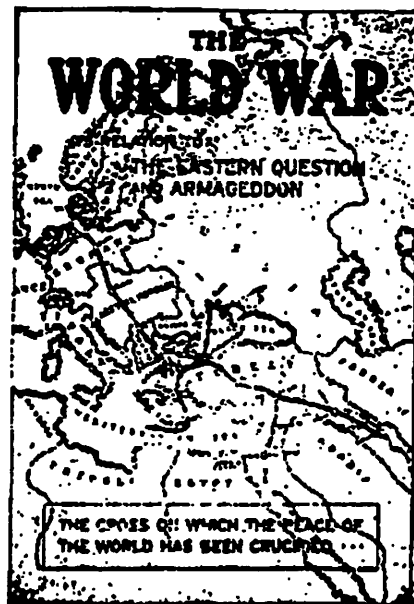
HOW TO SELL MAGAZINES

This is the title of a sixteen-page booklet issued by the Pacific Press, containing helpful matter and suggestions designed especially for magazine workers. A copy will be mailed free of charge by writing the Pacific Press Pub. Assn., Mountain View, Cal.

There is time enough in which to do everything worth doing, if you don't spend time doing things which are not.

Wisdom is knowing what to do next; Skill is knowing how to do it; and Virtue is doing it.—David Starr Jordan.

You will find nice people in this world if you meet them half way.



North Texas Conf.

Office, Keene, Texas
Box 51

President - Elder David Voth
Sec. - Treas. - A. M. Woodall

NORTH TEXAS CONF. TREASURER'S MONTHLY REPORT
MAY, 1917

	Tithe	S.S.	Miss'n
Jan. Totals—	\$949.67	\$321.20	\$321.19
Feb. Totals—	1191.75	274.59	149.66
March Totals—	1660.15	632.51	475.36
April Totals—	1156.46	345.40	127.31
Avinger	6.30	5.37	
Ad Hall	2.00	.75	
Conf. & Scat'd	142.18	56.97	
Cedar Grove	46.45		
Cleburne	41.21	22.79	3.00
Clifton			
Cassota			
Corsicana Col.	12.75		
Cleburne Col.	3.54		
Dallas	53.17	20.70	
Dalworth	85.25	37.69	
Denison			
Douglass			
Edgewood	2.00		
Fl. Worth	88.30	24.71	72.00
Hale	6.00	4.00	
Hurnville			
Jefferson	.44		
Keene	281.13	122.23	47.74
Levi	39.64	5.82	.50
Lone Star	24.70	3.54	.31
New Hope	66.35	6.44	
Roswell			
Sherman			5.00
Salmon	11.45	4.26	
Troupe			
Valley View	25.02	18.12	49.27
Waco	11.15	5.13	
Waco Col.	16.61	5.68	
Weatherford	3.98		
May Totals—	969.62	345.20	178.32

OBITUARY

Mrs. Annie Patillo died at her home in Arlington, Texas, June 4, 1917. Sister Patillo was born June 24, 1867, and accepted present truth in 1914, living a devout, Christian life to the time of her death. She was sick for about seven months, and was patient in all her suffering, looking forward to that blessed hope. Funeral services were conducted by Elder Sweany, assisted by T. W. Dunn, of Waco. She leaves a mother, brother, and son.

O. J. CORWIN,

My brother-in-law (husband of my late sister) passed away on 16 MAY 1999 and we made a quick trip back to NC for the service. We were quite close to him and will miss him.

Our yard looks great. This year I have added 6 cabbage plants (doing very well), 4 tomato plants (doing so-so), a few squash vines, and 4 strawberry plants (one gave signs of being a mother and this morning I checked and we have one berry!). It's great fun!

We were a month late planting corn but as of 28 MAY we are finished planting all corn and soybeans. We need rain to get a good stand. I put in about 25 hours on the tractors - more great fun! We are still hoping (at least I am) for the new 160 acre tract. My son offered 200,000 and they said "no". They have had it appraised now for 230,000 and I am willing to pay that. It is owned by 4 girls who inherited it after their mother died recently. One of the girls is the hold-out. They were to confer over Memorial Day Weekend and hopefully decide. We'll see

At the end of June we plan to travel to Wayne Co, KY to attend an Upchurch reunion and to give an Upchurch lecture. Along the way we hope to attend a farm that offers "fun in the country" and to see some of Kentucky's Horse country. In the meantime we expect Cousin Richard Upchurch & wife Nancy from Oregon to visit us.

In the next week or so I must prepare and mail an issue of Englandia. There is nothing like a deadline to get one moving.

It's always great to hear from you.

Sincerely yours
 ☺ Phil Upchurch
 (ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH)

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902
①

3 April 1999

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
Michael Enterprises
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
24 MAY 1999

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

We are plugging along, day by day. I survived the prostate surgery in March and there was no malignancy. Mary's knee is still bothering her and it is limiting her activities. Some days she considers a knee replacement (which has been recommended by her orthopedic surgeon) but when she feels better, she thinks it better to wait. I would be inclined to postpone such serious surgery for as long as possible. Brother John's prognosis is not good. Apparently the melanoma had spread to a lymph node under his arm and they are not sure as to how far the cancer has gone from there. He has decided to go for the only option at this point and that is take Interferon for a year. From what we have read, that has a lot of side effects including pain, nausea, weight loss, and a lot of other unpleasantness. He was a lot of work at home and in the country that he wants to complete before the treatments start in June. We are both worried for him. He and Mike are spending a lot of time in the country enjoying every day. We are keeping our fingers and a lot of other parts crossed.

At the end of April we drove down to Laughlin, Nevada, with another couple from Sacramento for a couple of days. I had my 77th birthday there on the Colorado Belle Hotel on the Colorado River. We drove from Sacramento down the east side of the Sierras in Nevada and then across Death Valley. There was still a lot of snow in the mountains and we got to see Mt. Whitney. It was a beautiful but long drive. We drove 1300 miles between a Monday and a Thursday. It was nice to have a younger couple along to help with the driving.

Now we are looking forward to our annual International Jazz Festival that has been held here in Sacramento over the Memorial Day weekend. This will be our 26th year and we have been volunteers for the occasion for over 20 years ourselves. We have quite a variety of music from Big Band music to Dixieland and Country Swing. It is a busy 4 days and as volunteers, we have open access to all of our bars for refreshments. It is quite a challenge.

My garden is progressing slowly. My tomatoes are blooming and the cucumbers are just sitting there. The onion and garlic crop will be small. The boysenberries (all sixty feet of them) are loaded with berries but are small. The almond tree has a good set but the squirrels are about to get most of them. As you well know, the life of a farmer is a hard one. I am sure that Sallaine agrees that you need another 160 acres of farmland.

My typing is by using the "hunt and peck" method and so my typing is slow. I remember my Grandfather writing to me for many years using the same method on his old Underwood. Unfortunately, he did not have a "spell check" capability on his machine and could not backup very easily for corrections. This is our new technology. I have a voice recognition program on my computer than can transcribe what I say into the printer. It does not work very well so I have not been able to use it successfully. Speaking of new programs, I have a new "Family Tree Maker" program that has a lot of new features. I am attaching a couple of new printouts that you might find interesting. Linda Goff in Arlington sent me some more information about Annie's newspaper obituary that I have ordered. I will send you a copy when received.

With affection, your California Cousins

Bebe & Mary ~

Descendants of Moses UPCHURCH

Generation No. 1

1. MOSES¹ UPCHURCH was born in North Carolina. He married MARY SIMS.

Child of MOSES UPCHURCH and MARY SIMS is:

2. i. COURTNEY² UPCHURCH, b. 1794; d. Abt. 1850.

Generation No. 2

2. COURTNEY² UPCHURCH (MOSES¹) was born 1794, and died Abt. 1850. He married CYNTHIA RICHARDSON April 21, 1814 in Chatham Co., NC. She was born 1795 in North Carolina.

Children of COURTNEY UPCHURCH and CYNTHIA RICHARDSON are:

- 3. i. JAMES COURTNEY³ UPCHURCH, b. 1839, Dallas Co., Alabama; d. 1874, Texas.
- ii. CALVIN B. UPCHURCH, b. 1831, North Carolina. } Same? - R PA
- iii. BURNETT UPCHURCH.
- 4. iv. DELINZA UPCHURCH, b. 1834.
- v. SION UPCHURCH.
- vi. MOSES UPCHURCH, b. 1822.
- vii. CYNTHIA UPCHURCH.

Generation No. 3

3. JAMES COURTNEY³ UPCHURCH (COURTNEY², MOSES¹) was born 1839 in Dallas Co., Alabama, and died 1874 in Texas. He married NANCY ANN HICKSON December 25, 1865 in Walker Co., Texas, daughter of WILLIAM HICKSON and HARRIET COLE. She was born November 26, 1840 in Loudon Co., Alabama, and died December 05, 1924 in Arlington, Texas.

Notes for NANCY ANN HICKSON:
"Fourth of 10 Children" Dorothy Betts 4/8/97

Children of JAMES UPCHURCH and NANCY HICKSON are:

- 5. i. ANNIE MINERVA (CYNTHIA)⁴ UPCHURCH, b. June 24, 1867, Waco(?), Texas; d. June 04, 1917, Arlington, Tarrant Co., Texas.
- 6. ii. JAMES TONY UPCHURCH, b. October 29, 1870, Bosqueville, McLennan Co., Texas; d. September 12, 1950, Dallas, Texas.
- iii. FOUR UNKNOWN CHILDREN.

4. DELINZA³ UPCHURCH (COURTNEY², MOSES¹) was born 1834. She married JOSEPH CONROY December 21, 1854 in Walker County, Texas.

Children of DELINZA UPCHURCH and JOSEPH CONROY are:

- i. FRANCES B.⁴ CONROY, b. 1855, Texas. - vs "E" for middle initial - R PA
- ii. JOHN CONROY, b. 1857, Texas.

Generation No. 4

5. ANNIE MINERVA (CYNTHIA)⁴ UPCHURCH (JAMES COURTNEY³, COURTNEY², MOSES¹) was born June 24, 1867 in Waco(?), Texas, and died June 04, 1917 in Arlington, Tarrant Co., Texas. She married JOHN DOAK PATTILLO September 02, 1897 in Waco, McLennan Co., Texas, son of UNKNOWN PATTILLO and UNKNOWN PATTILLO. He was born 1869 in Arkansas, and died Abt. 1906 in Waco, McLennan Co., TX.

Notes for ANNIE MINERVA (CYNTHIA) UPCHURCH:

25 March 1999

Bill,

This was located on microfiche reel of Arlington Journal- Jan7,1916 thru Dec.28,1917,

Arlington Journal, Friday July 6th 1917 volume XVIII number 37 Front page , second article:

"Departed

Monday, June 4th, my only living sister Mrs. Annie Upchurch Pattillo, after nine months of intense suffering slipped away to be with Jesus. By her request we laid her to rest in the quiet Berachah Cemetery. Rev. Sweeney, Dunn, and Haynie officiating.

How blessed is the Christian hope in the evening time we said goodnight and in the morning of the resurrection we shall greet her in the land (one or two words go here I could not read them) and flowers where sadness shall ever come to mar eternity's day."

J.T. Upchurch in Purity Crusader

I guess the journal took this from a paper called the Purity Crusader?? I hope this helps !

Linda Goff

Arlington, Texas

Child of ANNIE UPCHURCH and JOHN PATTILLO is:

- i. ARCHIE WILLIAM^s PATTILLOS, b. July 18, 1898, Rhea Mills, Collin County, Texas; d. April 26, 1951, Dallas, Texas; m. (1) ALICE IRENE KERBY, 1920, Arlington Texas; b. August 17, 1902, Sweetwater, TX; d. July 18, 1978, Arlington Texas; m. (2) MARY LURLINE FRANKLIN, 1942, Dallas, Texas; b. December 20, 1901, Pine Bluff, Arkansas; d. 1965, Dallas, Texas.

Notes for ARCHIE WILLIAM PATTILLOS:

ARCHIE WILLIAM PATTILLOS 1898-1951

Archie Willam Pattillo(s) was the only child of John Doak Pattillo and Annie Minerva Upchurch. He was born in Rhea Mills, Texas, on July 18, 1898.

His parents moved to Waco, Texas, where his uncle, James T. Upchurch, and his wife, Maggie Mae Adams, and their three children were living. Uncle "Jimmie" Upchurch was a Nazarene Minister, who later moved his family to Arlington, Texas, where he founded the Berachah Home for unwed mothers in 1903.

Not much is known about Archie William Pattillo's father. According to the 1900 US Census for Waco, McLennan County, Texas, John Doak was born somewhere in Arkansas in 1870 to parents who were also born in Arkansas. According to the 1900 Census, John Doak P, Annie Minerva U, and Archie William were living in Waco with Annie Minerva's

Grandmother, Nancy Ann Hickson Upchurch and her husband David Ellis. John Doak's profession was listed as a Collector and Annie Minerva as a Canvasser of lady's underwear. Annie and John Doak are listed in the Waco City Directory for the years of 1896- 1905.

Annie is listed as a widow 1906-1913 and Archie as a student 1913. He lived with his grandmother and step-grandfather David Ellis in Arlington in 1910. There are no listings in 1916. Annie died in 1917 and is buried in the Berachah Cemetery on the Campus of the University of Texas in Arlington. It is not known if he graduated from high school nor is much known about his teen years.

Many things happened to Archie in the subsequent years. He worked for the railroads and spent a winter in Wyoming or Montana. He spent some time on the stage during his "theatrical days", maybe burlesque. He was possibly in the army or

cavalry in 1917 or 1918. In 1920 he married Alice Irene Kerby, who was the daughter of William Franklin Kerby and Lula Lee Cole of Arkansas. Dr. Kerby was a Presbyterian minister, who had graduated from Cumberland University in

Lebanon, Tennessee in 1894. In 1922 William Lee Pattillos was born in Arlington in the home owned by his Kerby

Grandparents. From 1922 until 1928 or so Archie worked for Schmalried's Bookstore in Dallas, and commuted to work on the electric interurban that ran between Dallas and Fort Worth thru Arlington. In 1928 The Pattillos family moved to Oak

Cliff in Dallas to a house purchased by Dr. Kerby for the family. In 1930 another son Reginald Archie appeared in the

Pattillos home. About this time the Big Depressson started, Archie William lost his job, and the Pattillos home was lost in

foreclosure to be redeemed by Dr. Kerby. Times were very tough. Archie was unable to find a job, any kind of a job.

Δ
□
Δ + □ + □ + □
—
—
—

Archie went to the Rio Grand Valley to live with a Mexican friend's family and was there several years. The family was able to survive by renting rooms in their two story, four bedroom home and from food and aid from Dr. Kerby and his wife. (known as "Big Daddy" and "Mother Kerby" by Bill and Reg.) Written by Bill Pattillos, 15 December 1998 from memory and notes. More later.

□ 6. JAMES TONY⁴ UPCHURCH (*JAMES COURTNEY³, COURTNEY², MOSES¹*) was born October 29, 1870 in Bosqueville, McLennan Co., Texas, and died September 12, 1950 in Dallas, Texas. He married MARGARET (MAGGIE) MAE ADAMS November 17, 1892 in Waco, McLennan Co., Texas, daughter of JAMES ADAMS and MARGARET UNKNOWN. She was born December 03, 1873 in Jackson, Madison Co., Tennessee, and died August 29, 1963 in Dallas, Texas.

Δ + □ Children of JAMES UPCHURCH and MARGARET ADAMS are:

- + □ i. ARTHUR WILBUR⁵ UPCHURCH, b. June 29, 1902, Dallas, Dallas Co., Texas; d. December 09, 1983; m. VELMA MAE MILLER, October 31.
- ii. ALLIE MAE UPCHURCH, b. March 27, 1894, Waco, McLennan Co., Texas; d. September 30, 1982, Dallas, Dallas Co., Texas; m. (1) FRANK EUGENE WIESE, November 20, 1916, Berachah Chapel, Arlington, Texas; b. February 22, 1888; d. March 18, 1944; m. (2) JESSE B. ELDER, Bef. 1964; m. (3) REGNIEL B. GILMORE, January 10, 1964.

Notes for ALLIE MAE UPCHURCH:

Article from the "Arlington Journal", November 17, 1916, headed "Miss Allie Mae Upchurch to Wed".

"We acknowledge receipt of an invitation to attend the marriage of Miss Allie Mae Upchurch to Frank Eugene Wiese, which will take place in the Berachah Chapel at half past eight o'clock, on Monday evening, November twentieth.

Miss Allie Mae is the daughter of Rev. and Mrs. J. T. Upchurch of this place and is one of Arlington's most talented and cultured young ladies. She attended the Arlington High School, later taking a business course to become private secretary to her father who is founder of Berachah in Texas and also President of the International Rescue Workers Association. Mr. Wiese is a distinguished young minister with a brilliant future and is pastor of the Nazarene church at Lubbock Texas, where the young couple will be at home after November twenty-fifth...."

COPIED FOR BIOFILE OF ALLIE MAE U

- Δ + Δ iii. RUTH UPCHURCH, b. July 27, 1897, Waco, McLennan Co., Texas; d. May 07, 1964; m. MARCUS WARLAND BRADY, October 07, 1927.
- iv. JAMES WESLEY UPCHURCH, b. April 13, 1898, Waco, McLennan Co., Texas; d. August 1976, Arlington, Tarrant Co., Texas; m. GOLA MAUD PUMMILL, January 12, 1920, Arlington, Tarrant Co., Texas; b. August 14, 1900, Arlington, Tarrant Co., Texas; d. April 13, 1983, Arlington, Tarrant Co., Texas.
- Δ + □ v. LOMETA VALERIE UPCHURCH, b. February 29, 1908, Arlington, Tarrant Co., Texas; m. HENRY C. CHRISTOPHER.

At this point there is no conflict in the facts. Of course we still have to learn if the 4 deceased were children of her 1st husband (name?) or 2nd husband (James Courtney U) - it being known that she had no issue by her 3rd husband (David Ellis). More ageverging, we are left to wonder if one of the 4 was the elusive Cynthia U. who appears on the 1870 census as age 3 but not elsewhere. This is especially confusing as Annie Minerva should also have been age 3 on the 1870 census and was not. It does not seem that Annie Minerva & Cynthia were one and the same as we know two given names for Annie Minerva [if we knew only one given name we could speculate that the 2nd was Cynthia]. Maybe our best guess at this time is that as of the 1870 census Annie Minerva was living with a relative [no hard evidence for this] or the census taker missed her [not likely]. I realize you know all this but I could not resist putting some on paper. Please do keep looking.

Thanks for the update on John's health. We will be thinking of him and hoping for the best. I know that his thoughts

3-
must often take him to the rural setting
where we met him. That is a peaceful
scene and his memories of times long gone
by and his recent activities there must
be a sense of much satisfaction.

We hope you and Mary will continue
to recover and that you will amaze
all at the fairs jubilee! Sallaine and I
are in great shape with only a hint
of limitations here & there.

Like you we are just beyond the cusp
of Spring. The Bradford Pears (purely decorative)
are in full bloom today and are beautiful
throughout the area. Forsythia is in full
bloom and red buds are about to burst.
[We dug one up from the farm to bring home
recently]. Our lawn looks great. We have
perpetrated and mowed once and the beds
have been mulched (2 pickup loads).

I am excited about a 160 acre farm tract
that has come available and hope to make
an offer on it. Sallaine is cool about the idea.

With all best wishes.

☺
Sincerely yours
Phil Yulish

[ROBERT PHILIP WPCITURCIB]

WILLIAM LEE PATILLOS

XFD-39902 (1)

3 April 1999

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
Michael Enterprises
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
6 APR 1999

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

This will be a short note to let you know that I have some interesting news about Annie Minerva Upchurch Pattillo.

I have had a couple of interesting e-mail exchanges with Linda Goff in Arlington. She knew that I was getting frustrated about my lack of success in learning more about my Father's parents. A few days ago I received the attached e-mail note from Linda that has the information about the time and place of Annie Minerva's death "after nine months of intense suffering". She must have died from cancer as did my Father after 12 months of suffering. After Annie Minerva disappeared from listings in the Waco City Directory around 1912, I wonder if she had moved to Arlington and was working in the Berachah home.

It is interesting that James T. Upchurch in Annie's obituary refers to her as "my only living sister". Does this imply that he had other brothers and sisters that were dead? We have wondered if the 1900 census that listed Nancy Upchurch Ellis as having had 6 children and only 2 were still alive was correct. And, if correct, what happened to the missing 4 children? That will merit further study.

This is about all for now. Brother John is going back into the hospital next week for the removal of more lymph nodes and maybe part of his breast. The cancer had spread further than they had hoped. John and Mike are trying to maintain a positive attitude and take one day at a time. I guess that is all we can hope for at our ages.

Her knee is still bothering Mary and I am getting over the prostate surgery. We took a little trip up to Minden, Nevada, for a couple of days last Sunday. It was a nice trip and there is still a lot of snow up in the Sierras. We did not make any money but earned a couple of drinks while playing video poker.

It is time for me to get my tomatoes in the ground. I transplanted several onion sets yesterday. The cherry tree is in full bloom and the almond is through. The boysenberries are ready to bloom and will be ready around Memorial Day after the Jazz Jubilee.

Well must close and get this in the AM mail.

With affection,

Bill

Cousin Bill and Mary

Subject: great news! Found obit.

Date: Thu, 25 Mar 1999 21:06:48 -0600

From: catmu@juno.com

To: bpattil@ns.net

*copy made
for biofiles
- RSM*

Bill,

I hope this is news for you- I found Annie's obituary. I just felt frustrated for you so I went and read every page of the Arlington paper on microfiche for 1917....and found it!

I will copy it verbatim, I was not on a machine that would make a copy for me. I hope this news makes you happy and if i can help further please let me know.

located on microfiche reel of Arlington Journal- Jan7,1916 thru Dec.28,1917

Arlington Journal

Friday July 6th 1917 volume XVIII number 37

Front page , second article:

Departed

Monday, June 4th, my only living sister Mrs. Annie Upchurch Pattillo, after nine months of intense suffering slipped away to be with Jesus. By her request we laid her to rest in the quiet Berachah Cemetery. Rev. Sweeney, Dunn, and Haynie officiating.

How blessed is the Christian hope in the evening time we said goodnight and in the morning of the resurrection we shall greet her in the land (one or two words go here I could not read them) and flowers where sadness shall ever come to mar eternity's day.

J.T. Upchurch in Purity Crusader

I guess the journal took this from a paper called the Purity Crusader?? I hope this helps !

Bye

Linda Goff

You don't need to buy Internet access to use free Internet e-mail.

Get completely free e-mail from Juno at <http://www.juno.com/getjuno.html>

or call Juno at (800) 654-JUNO [654-5866]

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XFA-39902
①

Robert P. Upchurch
MICHAEL ENTERPRISES
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240



BILL & MARY PATTILLOS
4748 DEL RIO RD
SACRAMENTO, CA 95822-1132

2 FEB 1999

Dear Cousin Bill & Mary,

It was nice of you to send your update letter of 20 JAN 1999. your sojourn in MO seemed to be an enjoyable venture. It is clear that John takes great pride in fixing up the place. His unhappiness at the theft probably trace to the feeling of being violated that victims of such atrocious express. I can only imagine how I would feel.

Your mention of the fog certainly brings back memories of our 1951-1952 days in California. I can remember to this day driving from our house in Davis to the camper with my head out the window of the car just to get another bad feed of reality. We had a pretty blue 1950 Ford at the time.

I was pleased to see that your travel plans still include a visit to Texas. One hopes you will learn more about our heritage there. I am about $\frac{1}{2}$ way through reading James Nitchner 2-Volume book TEXAS. This is an amazing State and there is always more to learn about it.

As I write this Salline is stapling UB Vol 2 No 1 which we assembled this AM. We are about a month ahead. This issue gives special attention to Florida and to the historic DYAL-UPCHURCH Building in Jacksonville, FL. We had a nice 2 week in FL^{and NC} in December - but mainly to see our brother & sister & niece & nephews. Family history was low on the party list on this trip.

We hope to make a trip to Tucson later this month to participate in the Advisory Board Meeting for The Desert

Legume Program and to visit our daughter and her family there. Then farming is just around the corner. I am already looking ahead to 2000 and beyond. Yesterday I had breakfast with an elderly business man in the farming community to get his view on my prospects for hiring a good farm operator/manager. He thought that there are several good prospects so I am encouraged. Ideally, I should hire someone two years from next month. Planning ahead is important.

I hope that finds you both well and looking forward to your 1999 schedule. Get in shape for that JAZZ FESTIVAL.

Sincerely yours
 ☺ Phil Upchurch

{ ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH }

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XFN-39902

20 January 1999

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
Michael Enterprises
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
25 JAN 1999

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

It seems that it has been a long time since I last wrote to you so I will try to play catch-up. We appreciate Phil's long letter of 20 November 1998 and will try to start there. We are sorry that you were unable to join us in the "country" while we were in Missouri during the first two weeks in November. Brother John and Michele must have had a very busy summer there making repairs to the old homestead. He gutted and completely remodeled the bathroom after jacking up the north side of the house and replacing or strengthening a lot of rotten floor joists. He had to put in a lot of new plywood sub-flooring before re-carpeting the kitchen, bath, and bedroom. The new paint really made things look nice. The saw mill is gone and John has a mountain of oak slabs and tie ends for burning. We spent all of our time there except for a couple of trips into Sullivan for lunch or to see kinfolk. We had beautiful weather while we were there with a couple of showers and a few freezing mornings. The big boy hunters came out while we were there to set up their camps and had killed three bucks before we left. The hunters were Mary's nephews and Michele's son and their friends. When Mary's Dad was alive, he had a lot of friends come out for deer season. They had a big army tent and set up quite a camp. Now the younger group comes out with a trailer and wants an electrical hook-up. So, times change. But it was fun to see them there. There are not many places left where so much privacy is available but that is disappearing. Toward the end of John's project, someone broke into the house while he was in town getting parts and stole his tools, a rifle, and some other items. He was crushed and angry. I think that he may be feeling better now that his insurance has paid off.

It seems like we have been on a merry-go-round since we got home. Mary had Thanksgiving for the family and house guests for several nights. My Brother's son David decided to get married on 20 December in Weaverville, west of Redding, and then we had to go to San Luis Obispo for Christmas. This worked out pretty well. This time of year we usually have a lot of valley fog that makes for dangerous driving. You are probably well aware of this from your days in Davis at the College. Rather than drive, we took Amtrak from Sacramento to San Luis Obispo on Christmas Eve. We had to get up at 430AM to catch the Coast Starlight at 600AM. It took 8-9 hours to get there and it was very relaxing. We came back the same way on the day after Xmas and arrived in Sacramento at mid-night. All in all, it was a good trip for \$220.

Sally, my Brother's wife, had to have breast surgery during the first week of the New Year in Redding so we drove back up there to be with them. It turned out beautifully and Sally was home the next morning. Boy, she is tough.

Now, we are trying to stay well for our flight to Houston next month and the Texaribbean cruise on the Norwegian Sea to Yucatan and Honduras. After the cruise, we are still planning to pick up a car in Houston and spend a week in the Waco and Austin areas looking for John Doak and other relatives. Mary has good and bad days with her knee but it is better. I am planning on prostate surgery in March when we get back from Texas. That should slow me down a little for a few weeks but I should be in good shape for our Jazz Festival in May.

That is about it for now. We hope that you had a wonderful holiday season and that your agricultural enterprises are very successful in 1999. You all stay well and have some fun.

Best wishes to both of you,

Bill & Mary -

Bill and Mary

REC'D
14 DEC 1998



*...to wish you
a warm and wonderful
Christmas!*

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 85822-1132
bpattil@ns.net

Bill & Mary -
WE HOPE THAT YOU HAVE A GREAT
HOLIDAY SEASON.
WE WERE HAPPY TO GET PHIL'S LONG
LETTER 20 NOV. WILL TRY TO ANSWER
SOON.

the peace & quiet of your time in the country. The setting is very lovely. We have a lot of this type of land in our area and I ache to own some of the settings but am afraid I'll have to stick with flatter - more farmable land.

It is nice to learn that you had an enjoyable trip to Europe. Sallaine & I keep trying to get our house in order so we can travel more. This involves getting our farm operations moved into a new phase which we keep trying to define. I still enjoy all of the deep farm involvement but Sallaine hints at other aspects of life which also deserve attention. Bless her heart she does humor me - or for example - she went with me to a zoning hearing out in the county where a business property to locate next to one of our tracts.

Your future travel plans sound great. We did not make it to Carven on our cruise but we did stop at the Yucatan Peninsula and did see Mayan ruins there - very interesting.

I will look forward with interest to the results of your 1999 trip to south Texas. We have a fair feel for the UPchurch presence in Texas but much more remains to be learned.

It is now 7:52 AM and just time for me to go gently urge Sallaine to get up an fix breakfast. If she can stay in bed until 8:00 AM she is a fairly peaceful soul. Before 8 one takes over chances.

We are having our two St Louis families with us for Thanksgiving - Christmas is as yet unplanned.

With appreciation for your continued interest in our shared heritage.

☺ Sincerely yours
 Phil Upchurch
 [ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH]

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XIP-39902

31 October 1998

REC'D
7 NOV 1998

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

Just a quick note to say "Hi" and to let you know that we survived our 3000 mile drive thru France, Switzerland, and Belgium before we take off in the morning for Missouri for 2 weeks. Mary's knee problem did not bother her excessively, or at least, she did not complain much about it. She was probably more worried about my driving, particularly thru the Paris, than her knee. The hardest parts were the long climbs up and down the stairs to the Paris Metro. Hotels and meals were expensive and we picked the busiest week of the year to be in Paris, with the International Auto Show, the Fete du Vin, and many other congresses and conventions going on somewhere. The highlights were Interlake, Grindlewald, the Normandy and Brittany coasts, Brugge, and especially the Island of Jersey. Mary loved their flowers and beautiful homes around the Island. You have to be a multimillionaire to even apply for residency status and then may not be accepted. They have very favorable tax laws there and are almost fully independent of England. It is an interesting country. Paris, Zurich, and Brussels were okay but crowded and we had been there several times in former, less hectic times. (Of course, we were younger and more flexible, maybe.)

We were happy to get Phil's long informative letter with all of my questions answered. I am always amazed at your ability to handle so many tasks at one time and to be able to do them well. I apologize for being so slow in responding but I have had to play catchup in a lot of other matters, like paying bills, trying to reconcile our credit card charges, getting flu shots, and trying to get over the flu this week, and a lot of other boring things. After we get over the holidays (Mary is having Thanksgiving for the family this year here), in February we are planning to fly to Houston and take a cruise on the Norwegian Sea to Cancun, Cozumel, and Roatan. After the cruise, we plan to spend a week in the South Texas area, hoping to do some more John Doak Pattillo and Upchurch searching around Waco and San Antonio.

I meant for this to be a short note so better close. Hope that you have great Thanksgiving and survive the goblins tonight.

Best regards and affection from your cousins,

Bill & Mary -

Bill and Mary

WE WILL NOT HAVE A CAR SO WILL PROBABLY
SPEND MOST OF OUR TIME IN THE COUNTRY."
WOULD LIKE TO SEE YOU,

The 3-Page output from the Fort Worth Star-Telegram about the Berachah Home in Arlington has been placed in the Biofile of James Tony U whose I have my collection of "stuff" about the Home. I feel very good about what we have done collectively to bring the story of Ben James T. U to public notice. It is appropriate to keep our files up-to-date - and one always hope we will learn more about specific details.

The poetry item by Mary Sullivan is a continuation of her abiding interest in poetry which fortunately has included a focus on her Lynchburg heritage. She is nee Mary Kay U (XFD-38700) of the Richard U, I claim U, I subclass - Richard U, II line. Just about the time I made the TX trip in 1996 I had a lot of correspondence with Mary & her close relatives - unfortunately I did not get to meet any of them.

Tracy W. U - Representative in the House of the State of Florida Legislature is Tracy Wilson U (XFD-8503) of the Nathan U, I / Gilbert U subclass - Nathaniel Smith U line. Tracy is a descendant of my Grandfather Buckley Jefferson U's brother Nathaniel Smith U who migrated to FL from NC before the Civil War. The "Florida Upchurches" as we call them became wealthy

and influential and remain so. I have had interactions with some of them off & on. Next winter I have in mind a trip to FL to see if I can develop connections more fully.

The general notice for Nancy A. Ellic (nee Nancy Ann Hickson) placed in her profile.

The fact that Albert U^{in 1839} acquired land in TX has surfaced twice before but the sheet you sent provides a specific date (5 DEC 1839). I have long wondered how he fits in. I have now gone back over my files and propose that he is the son of Simon U of the Richard U, III / Simon U subclass. I will enter a missing link for him in a future issue of the UB and will hope to firm up his place in the family.

The Upchurch Ranch in Texas is near to me. The article you sent places it operational circa 1900 but I can't tell if it was in Dallas, Tarrant or Red River Co, TX - probably in Red River Co, TX - I have cross-filed in 5 places. Mention of Texas reminds me of a characterization I have just added to my collection. If you want to say a person does not amount to much you use the Texas expression "He is all Hat and no Cattle".

Thanks for the 3 Page download for the Descendants of John U. I have enclosed an annotated copy so you can see what I have done with it. The highlights show errors. The red circles show where I found new good information. These downloads are a mixture of good and bad stuff in most cases. The Δ shows where I got new input and \square shows where I already had the info. I suspect this came from Scott Milburn Owens as I recently had a letter from him & hope to exchange details.

Now that I have worked through the enclosure you sent let me backtrack and thank you for your help. I keep collating material from all sorts of places and it really helps to have inputs from different sources/eras/etc.

It is good to know you are traveling about and enjoying yourselves. Sallaine keeps urging me to "back off" on the farm and to "fly away" with her. She has a good point. You will probably get this about the time you are ready to take off for Paris - you can put it aside until you return.

I forget to comment on the picture of you two and the other couple on the Queen Elizabeth. So I correctly assume that you are the one in the light suit and Mary is the tease behind the fan - or are you the other equally handsome couple. your hats are ~~disturbed~~

Events here are ever changing. Harvest is about to start on the farm - always an exciting time for me. Yesterday I was out to help lay out some new terraces to control soil erosion.

Our son Gary & his family are moving back to the Saint Louis area from MN after only a year up there. Due to some strange circumstance he found it to his financial advantage to bail out with some cash in hand he wants to go in business for himself - I have been helping him to look at options. We should just get a job but that is not what he wants. He will succeed no matter what!

I'll hope to hear from you when you return from Europe. Sincerely yours
Phil Upchurch

☺

[ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH]

DISPOSITION OF ITEMS INCLUDED IN LETTER
OF 6 AUG 1998 William Lee Pattillo D RPH

- Article on Paul U of the Adams Mark Hotel placed in his Profile.
- Article on Jesse Lloyd U, Sr placed in his Profile - he of the Tandy Corp.
- 3 Page Article on the Berachah Home placed in the Profile of James Tony U.
- Two-Page poetry item placed in Profile of Mary Kay U.
- Item on Tracy Wilson U placed in his Profile
- Funeral Notice for Nancy A. Ellis (nee Nancy Ann Hickson) placed in her Profile.
- Albert U in 1839 acquired land in TX. see his Profile
- Uplchurch Land- Sheet crossfiled under Uplchurch Land, Tenant, Red River & Dallas Co, TX and placed in next U₁₂ File Vol 19 #4 or beyond

WILLIAM LEE PATILLOS

XFN-39902①

6 August 1998

REC'D 13 AUG 1998

Dear Cousins Phil and Sallaine,

It seems like a long time since I last wrote to you. I do not recall answering your letter of 10 May so will try to do so. If I have been lazy in writing, it is not because that you have not been in our thoughts. I have been collecting a lot of Upchurch information off of the Internet that I am enclosing. You may find some of it interesting.

Mary's knee is better after the surgery and a couple of return visits to her Doctor. She is not taking any Motrin or other pain medications but still hurts if she walks too much. We have been able to do a little bit of travelling, with trips to Laughlin, Nevada, in April for my Birthday, Lake Tahoe for our 52 anniversary in June, and a recent trip to Utah a couple of weeks ago.

Our trip to Utah was great. We drove over 1500 miles in 6 days and got to spend 3 nights with Mary's relatives. Her niece and her husband and two teenage boys have been living in a lovely mountainous area near Eden, where some of the next Winter Olympics will be held in 2002. The boys (17 and 19) have been working for an Austrian company that has the contract for the construction some new ski lifts in the area. The boys work 10 hours per day for 6 days per week. They have to hike up the mountains with their tools, lunch, and anything else necessary to dig big holes for footings for the lift towers. When the boys got home at night and after a bath, they wolf down their food and go to bed because they are tired, with no time or interest in going out with the girls. (This is a big sacrifice for them, because they both love the girls.) It was fun being with them. They are outdoor kids and both are very musical. Mary's brother, John, and his wife, Michele, had flown out from St. Louis for the reunion so we had a nice visit with them. John says that the logging operation is almost complete and will probably wind up this month. He has spent a lot of time out there in the country and will miss the loggers when they are gone. He is remodeling the old house with changes to the bathroom and strengthening some rotten floor joists. We hope the work will be done if we get back there in November.

On the way to Eden, we spent a night in Reno and Elko going and a night in Fallon on our return. Mary did pretty well with the slot machines in Reno and Elko and won about \$300 at each stop. In Fallon, she only won \$100 and I won about \$38 at the bar playing video poker along with several shots of good brandy. It was a profitable trip with us returning with more money than when we started. In Nevada that is pretty good.

Our problem now is trying to find a room in Paris at the end of our trip to Europe next month (that costs less than \$200 per day, that is). We are leaving here on 13 September and will pick up a car in Paris for a 3 week drive down to Switzerland and around France. We are getting to the age that driving will no longer be available to us. I believe that car rentals are not possible in the British Isles if you are over 75. We are looking forward to flying on Air France non-stop from San Francisco to Paris in business class. It should be a new, interesting experience. Probably not as interesting as a trip to Europe on the Queen Mary, though. How is our Club coming??

I have not been doing much with our family history but did pick up a couple of dates for Mary's family. The Kerby information keeps coming in from the Net but most is useless. This hot weather and foul air keeps us inside most of the day except for my early morning walk a few days per week. We hope that you are well and that the broiling Summer has not been harmful to your farming operation.

Best regards and affection from your cousins,

Bill & Mary -

Mr William L Patillos
4748 Del Rio Rd
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

16 May 1998

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
Michael Enterprises
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

2
DO NOT RECALL WHETHER
I SENT THIS LETTER
OR NOT.

Dear Cousin Phil and Sallaine,

It was great to get your long hand-written letter of 10 May 1998. We are always glad to hear about you activities. It sounds like the Upchurch Family Tree is very healthy and growing rapidly. Your long driving trip to Illinois in 9 hours must have been rough. It is a good thing that you two are so young and vital. Your farming operations must be proceeding very well. El Nino has been devastating to a lot of farmers here and my garden is a disaster and will probably not produce much this year.

About three weeks ago, for my 76th birthday we took a "short" 1300 mile driving trip down to Laughlin, Nevada, to see how well Mary could travel and it turned out all right. Before we reached Laughlin, we stopped at an Indian casino and while putting a couple of quarters in a slot machine, Mary hit a jackpot for 1000 quarters that filled two buckets. This just about covered the cost of our gambling and drinks on the trip. Laughlin is a neat town on the Colorado River about 60 miles south of Las Vegas. It is more laid back and less frantic than Las Vegas. We got a nice suite on the 20th floor of the Riverside Hotel for two nights, four meals, drink and gambling coupons for \$60. On the way back north, we drove around Las Vegas and on up to Reno via Fallon, Nevada, where we spent one night. In Reno, We met my Brother Reg and his wife Sally and got to spend a nice evening with them. It was a long but pleasant drive and the weather was very favorable. When we got home, the weather really turned sour in the mountains and it is still snowing in the middle of May.

Every year before our Memorial Day Weekend Jazz Festival, a mock New Orleans style funeral is held, with a horse drawn hearse, followed by a Dixieland band, and mourners. Last Saturday, we buried Emile Beaudreau again for the sixth time and he keeps coming back for another burial. It is a pretty good show with a black undertaker (a retired musician, also) who gives the eulogy. The old city cemetery fell into disrepair for several years until taken over by a nonprofit preservation society, which has done a great job in cleaning it up and planting flowers and trees. The City uses the Bad Boys on the weekends who are serving their time for some of the cleanup operations. There are a lot of notable Californians buried there like Mark Hopkins and some of the other railroad tycoons, some former Governors, and some survivors of the Gold Rush. There is a lovely historical rose garden in the cemetery that is quite nice. Since the place is so close to our house, we are considering getting a plot ourselves in this cemetery.

This next week our Jazz Jubilee is celebrating it's 25th anniversary with a lot of the top bands returning for four days of fun. We have over 100 bands from all over the world participating, playing all kinds of music for all tastes. There will be one whole day at CalExpo on Saturday for the Western Swing Special, with Truitt Cunningham, Loyd Jones, and Igor's Jazz Cowboys. It should be quite a show. We also have 10 of our top foreign bands coming back, with Allotria from Munich and Fat Sam from Scotland, our favorites. There is so much to hear and see during the four days that it will be a challenge. We have been volunteers for almost 20 years and receive some of the benefits, such as all events badges, T-shirts, food coupons, and unlimited drinks at our bars. That is a REAL challenge. We do a lot of pre-jubilee planning and work so that we are pretty free to hear the music when the show starts. We have been having showers on and off all week and has been quite chilly. We are hoping that the weather improves by Memorial Day Weekend.

We had a long talk with Brother John in Missouri last week. The logging is still proceeding but has been slowed a bit because of the weather. The operation will probably be completed by August. The boys at the mill brought up a big pile of lumber to the house for John to use. He is rebuilding the "smoke house" and has some other projects around the farm. The floor in the bathroom is rotten and John is trying to figure on a way to get the 200 pound bath tub out of the house without falling thru the floor. I told him to just let it fall thru the floor and leave it under the house and get a new one. That would be simple solution to me if there is no further use for the tub. He seems to be spending a lot of time there and loves it.

Today, I reread your Upchurch Bulletin article about James Tony Upchurch and the Berachah Home and even appreciated it more. You did an excellent job and the questions posed by you about "Tony" and Cynthia still bother me and I am still bothered by being at a dead-end for finding more about John Doak Patillo and his parents.

It is always good to hear from you. Keep up the good work.

Best regards from your cousins,

Bele & Mary -



Photographed on board.
RMS. "QUEEN ELIZABETH

RETURN TRIP- 1957 (MAY)

(w)

Descendants of John Upchurch

④

- 1 John Upchurch b: Abt 1430 in Colchester, Essex, England d: 1502 in Colchester, Essex, England
- 2 Thomas Upchurch b: Abt 1465 in Dedham, Essex, England d: 1538 in Dedham, Essex, England
- 3 John "The Elder" Upchurch b: Abt 1480 d: WFT Est 1481-1570
- 3 Steven Upchurch b: Abt 1485 d: WFT Est 1486-1575
- 3 John "The Younger" Upchurch b: Abt 1490 d: WFT Est 1491-1580
- 3 Michael Upchurch b: Abt 1515 in Dedham, Essex, England d: October 07, 1575 in Dedham, Essex, England, (WP)
- 4 Richard Upchurch b: Abt 1550 in Dedham, Essex, England d: WFT Est 1593-1642
- 5 Richard Upchurch b: Abt 1580 in Dedham, Essex, England d: WFT Est 1623-1672
- 6 Michael Upchurch b: Abt 1620 in Little Gidding, Huntingdon, England d: 1681 in Surry, VA
- 7 Richard Upchurch b: Abt 1658 in Surry County, VA d: Abt 1700 in Surry County, VA
- 8 John Upchurch b: Abt 1678 in VA d: 1795 in Chatam Co. North Carolina
+Anna Hamilton b: WFT Est 1730-1753 m: WFT Est 1762-1787 d: WFT Est 1775-1841
- 9 Samuel Upchurch b: September 11, 1772 d: June 30, 1841 in SALINE COUNTY, ILLINOIS
- 10 Thomas L. Upchurch b: October 15, 1809 in TENNESSEE d: November 16, 1874 in SALINE COUNTY, ILLINOIS
- 11 Sara A. Upchurch b: 1835 in ILLINOIS d: WFT Est 1836-1929
- 11 John D. Upchurch b: October 23, 1838 in Saline Co. Illinois d: June 04, 1863 in Cairo Illinois
- 12 John Emily Upchurch b: November 04, 1861 in Hamilton Co. Illinois d: December 07, 1927
- 11 Miley E. Upchurch b: 1845 in ILLINOIS d: WFT Est 1846-1939
- 11 David Macklin Upchurch b: June 02, 1846 in ILLINOIS d: December 18, 1874 in ILLINOIS
- 12 Robert F. Upchurch b: 1873 d: May 13, 1965 in ALTON, MADISON COUNTY, ILLINOIS
- 13 James T. Upchurch b: 1869 in UNK d: WFT Est 1908-1960 in SALINE COUNTY, ILLINOIS
- 14 Edith Upchurch b: Private ✓
- 14 Joseph G. Upchurch b: Private ✓
- 14 Ansy Upchurch b: Private ✓
- 14 Estell Upchurch b: Private ✓
- 14 Clifford Upchurch b: Private ✓
- 14 Ro Upchurch b: Private (ROY) ✓
- 13 Sigle Upchurch b: 1896 d: WFT Est 1927-1987
- 14 Don Upchurch b: Private
- 14 Lorene Upchurch b: Private
- 13 Thomas E. Upchurch b: July 01, 1899 in UNK d: December 22, 1985 in SALINE COUNTY, ILLINOIS
- 13 Claude R. Upchurch b: 1908 d: 1910 in ILLINOIS
- 13 Mary Ruth Upchurch b: March 20, 1913 d: April 11, 1938 in ILLINOIS
- 13 Uva Lee Upchurch b: Private
- 13 Aline (Aleene) Upchurch b: Private
- 13 Fern Upchurch b: Private
- 13 Infant Upchurch b: Private
- 12 Mary P. Upchurch b: February 28, 1875 in UNK d: October 27, 1887 in ILLINOIS
- 11 Dica J. Upchurch b: 1851 in ILLINOIS d: WFT Est 1852-1945
- 11 Margaret Upchurch b: 1853 in ILLINOIS d: WFT Est 1854-1947
- 8 William Upchurch b: WFT Est 1678-1700 in VA d: WFT Est 1684-1782
- 8 James Upchurch b: Abt 1685 in of, Surry, VA d: May 27, 1765 in Brunswick, VA, (WP)
- 9 Michael Upchurch b: WFT Est 1707-1733 in Surry, VA d: WFT Est 1713-1813
- 9 Richard Upchurch b: Abt 1725 in Surry County, Virginia d: Bef 1800 in North Carolina
- 10 Richard Upchurch b: WFT Est 1746-1775 d: WFT Est 1752-1854 ← Richard U, III ←
- 10 Benjamin Upchurch b: WFT Est 1746-1775 d: WFT Est 1752-1854
- 10 Moses Upchurch b: WFT Est 1746-1775 d: WFT Est 1752-1854
- 10 Charles Upchurch b: WFT Est 1746-1775 d: WFT Est 1752-1854
- 10 Jubal Upchurch b: WFT Est 1746-1775 d: WFT Est 1752-1854
- 10 Nathan Upchurch b: 1762 d: WFT Est 1763-1852
- 10 James Upchurch b: 1770 in Bute, NC d: May 1833 in Franklin, NC, (WD) → James U, II
- 11 Gilly Upchurch b: 1794 in Franklin, NC d: WFT Est 1822-1888
- 11 Elizabeth Upchurch b: 1794 in Franklin, NC d: WFT Est 1826-1888
- 11 Kearney Upchurch b: 1800 in Franklin, NC d: WFT Est 1835-1891
- 11 Jamison Upchurch b: 1800 in Franklin, NC d: WFT Est 1837-1891
- 11 Chloe Jane Upchurch b: Abt 1802 in Franklin, NC d: Aft 1860 in Madison, TN
- 10 Abel Upchurch I b: 1775 in North Carolina d: December 1846 in Greene County, Alabama
+Betheana Upchurch b: 1773 in North Carolina
- 11 Abel Upchurch II b: in Franklin County, North Carolina d: in Greene County, Alabama
+Sarah Porter b: in Georgia m: December 14, 1843 in Greene County, Alabama

↳ Skipped a Generation

↳ JAMES THOMAS U b 1869 (XID-11606) IS A BROTHER OF DAVID MACKLIN U - K PA

↳ These are children of James U, II, sons of Richard U, III

NOTE: The 2 husbands are reversed for these two sisters - RPH

- 11 Polly Upchurch
- +Joseph Rich m: January 23, 1835 in Greene County, Alabama
- 11 Lynia Upchurch
- +Clemons Martin m: January 01, 1828 in Greene County, Alabama
- 11 Benjamin Upchurch b: 1805 in Franklin County, North Carolina d: February 08, 1863 in Atlanta, Georgia
- +Cinderella Tant b: 1806 in North Carolina m: August 06, 1822 in Franklin County, North Carolina
- 12 Anna C. Upchurch
- 12 Frances E. Upchurch
- 12 daughter II Upchurch
- 12 Benajmin Newton Upchurch
- 12 Churchwell Upchurch b: 1829 in Alabama d: Abt 1879 in Lauderdale County, Mississippi
- +Eliazbeth M. McGraw m: March 10, 1861 in Lauderdale County, Mississippi
- 12 William Upchurch b: 1833
- +Mary McGraw b: 1835 in Alabama m: 1864 in Mississippi
- 13 George E. Upchurch
- 13 John Benjamin Upchurch b: July 08, 1865 in Stonewall, Clarke County, Mississippi d: February 12, 1939 in Mississippi
- +Katie Crane m: February 15, 1887 in Clarke County, Mississippi d: Bef 1900 in Mississippi
- 14 Lena E Upchurch b: October 1889 d: 1952
- +Charles Youngblood
- 15 Cecil Youngblood
- 15 Ruby Youngblood
- 15 Edith Nora Youngblood b: February 18, 1920 d: October 11, 1972
- +William McKinley Butler
- 16 McKinley Butler
- 16 Sandra Butler
- 16 Linda Butler
- 16 Ronald Butler
- 16 Nora Gene Butler b: February 10, 1943
- +Rudolph C. Miller m: May 01, 1960
- 17 Mike Miller
- 17 Judie Miller
- 17 Rudolph Miller II
- 17 Angelette Miller b: September 19, 1961
- +William L. Kent m: March 01, 1980
- 18 Sabra J. Kent b: December 18, 1980
- 18 William L Kent b: February 06, 1983
- *2nd Husband of Lena E Upchurch:
- +Charles H Youngblood b: 1881 m: in Laurel, ms d: 1947
- 14 Mary Upchurch b: March 1894 in Clarke county, Ms
- +? West
- *2nd Wife of John Benjamin Upchurch:
- +Rushia Nora Atkinson b: January 08, 1874 m: March 03, 1901 in clarke county, Ms d: December 24, 1960 in laurel, ms
- 14 Margaret Upchurch
- 14 Zachery Taylor Upchurch
- 14 John Franklin Upchurch
- 14 George Chester Upchurch
- 14 Cleo I. Upchurch
- 14 William Matthew Upchurch
- 13 Richard Upchurch b: 1875
- 13 Sonny Upchurch b: 1878
- 11 James Laton Upchurch I b: January 13, 1807 in Franklin County, North Carolina d: April 24, 1860 in Union, Greene County, Alabama
- +Nancy Coleman b: 1813 in South Carolina m: January 20, 1830 in Greene County, Alabama
- 12 Mary Ann Upchurch
- +Charles A. Spencer
- 12 Abel Upchurch III b: July 12, 1837 in Greene County, Alabama d: May 14, 1839 in Greene County, Alabama
- 12 Elizabeth Upchurch b: July 11, 1839 in Greene County, Alabama d: July 17, 1841 in Greene County, Alabama
- 12 Robert J. Upchurch b: 1841 in Greene County, Alabama d: 1862 in Virginia

- 12 Joseph Upchurch b: October 03, 1843 in Greene County, Alabama d: December 09, 1845 in Greene County, Alabama
- 12 William A. Upchurch b: June 23, 1845 in Greene County, Alabama d: June 03, 1893 in Greene County, Alabama
- +Seleta A. Upchurch b: October 26, 1848 in Alabama d: March 03, 1901 in Greene County, Alabama
- 12 Frances M. Upchurch b: 1848
- 12 James Laton Upchurch II b: November 29, 1849 in Greene County, Alabama d: November 24, 1852 in Greene County, Alabama
- 12 Samuel Pirese Upchurch b: August 16, 1852 in Greene County, Alabama d: September 22, 1922
- 13 William Floyd Upchurch b: May 16, 1893 in Lafayette County, Mississippi d: October 26, 1964 in Greenwood, Mississippi
- +Rosa Bell Young b: May 13, 1893 in Panola County, Mississippi m: September 10, 1911 in Yalobusha County, Mississippi d: September 28, 1930 in Yalobusha County, Mississippi
- 14 Samuel Taylor Upchurch b: October 11, 1912 in Lafayette County, Mississippi d: January 22, 1983 in Itta Bena, Mississippi
- +Christine Effie Pierce b: 1915 in Tupelo, Mississippi m: May 31, 1930 in Rosendale, Mississippi
- 14 Annie Bell Upchurch b: May 09, 1914 in Lafayette County, Mississippi d: August 02, 1995 in Jackson, Hinds County, Mississippi
- +Marvin Elexander Suddóth b: March 11, 1908 in Maben, Mississippi d: May 17, 1977 in Greenwood, Mississippi
- 14 Maifred Upchurch b: August 25, 1915 in Lafayette County, Mississippi d: November 10, 1995 in Harrison County, Mississippi
- +Oliver Dewey Boleware b: March 04, 1898 in Forrest County, Mississippi m: October 27, 1934 in Greenwood, Mississippi d: April 21, 1969 in Jackson, Mississippi
- 15 Marjorie Mayfred Boleware b: September 24, 1935 in Greenwood, Mississippi
- +John Joseph Albrycht b: April 28, 1933 in Glen Cove, Long Island, Nassau County, New York m: October 27, 1957 in Biloxi, Harrison County, Mississippi
- 16 Kathryn Ann Albrycht b: November 27, 1964 in Biloxi, Harrison County, Mississippi
- +Keith Thomas Hill b: February 29, 1956 in Dallas, Texas m: December 17, 1988 in Gulfport, Mississippi
- *2nd Husband of Kathryn Ann Albrycht:
- +Scott Wilburn Owens b: August 04, 1958 in Tuscaloosa, Tuscaloosa County, Alabama m: January 20, 1996 in Ocean Springs, Jackson County, Mississippi
- 16 Phyllis Susanne Albrycht b: September 21, 1969
- +James Winham
- 14 Kathryn Marie Upchurch b: June 26, 1917 in Lafayette County, Mississippi d: October 1995 in Little Rock, Arkansas
- +John Daniel Twiner b: August 29, 1912 in Yazoo City, Mississippi
- 14 Fanny Fay Upchurch b: October 14, 1918 in Lafayette County, Mississippi d: January 17, 1919 in Yalobusha County, Mississippi
- *2nd Wife of William Floyd Upchurch:
- +Beulah Bolton b: in Arkansas m: March 1932 in Lake City, Arkansas
- 11 John Upchurch b: May 22, 1814 in North Carolina d: June 25, 1871 in Greene County, Alabama
- +Jane Wilder m: December 08, 1835 in Greene County, Alabama
- *2nd Wife of John Upchurch:
- +Armenia Hicks m: April 20, 1843 in Greene County, Alabama
- 7 Michael Upchurch b: Abt 1667 in Surry, VA d: WFT Est 1668-1757
- 5 Sarah Upchurch b: Abt 1582 in Dedham, Essex, England d: WFT Est 1583-1676
- 5 Mary Upchurch b: Abt 1584 in Dedham, Essex, England d: WFT Est 1585-1678
- 5 Margaret Upchurch b: Abt 1586 in Dedham, Essex, England d: WFT Est 1587-1680
- 5 Elizabeth Upchurch b: Abt 1588 in Dedham, Essex, England d: WFT Est 1589-1682
- 5 Michael Upchurch b: Abt 1590 in Dedham, Essex, England d: WFT Est 1591-1680
- 4 Sarah Upchurch b: Abt 1552 in Dedham, Essex, England d: WFT Est 1580-1646
- 4 Elizabeth Upchurch b: Abt 1555 in Dedham, Essex, England d: WFT Est 1556-1649
- 4 Michael Upchurch b: Abt 1557 in Dedham, Essex, England d: January 25, 1584/85 in (WP)
- 4 Susan Upchurch b: Abt 1559 in Dedham, Essex, England d: January 25, 1584/85 in (WP)
- 4 Judith Upchurch b: Abt 1560 in Dedham, Essex, England d: January 25, 1584/85 in (WP)
- 4 Thomas Upchurch b: Abt 1562 in Dedham, Essex, England d: January 25, 1584/85 in (WP)

Taken from INTERNET File F721.GED
11/24/97 by Bill Pattillo

* [PLACED IN "ENGLAND - UNPROCESSED" NAMES FILE]

After the farm negotiations we turned our attention to the preparations of U B Val Nineteen Issue #2 knowing that we were standing to go to Minneapolis to help with the arrival of Grandchild #8. This was made more complicated by 2 sets of false labor pain which took Brian to the hospital only to be sent back home after a few hours. At first we were concerned about a premature birth but in the end this was not a problem. Finally on Thursday 23 APR 98 we got a call that another trip to the hospital was being taken, this was the real thing. We left the next day and drove the 700+ miles in 11 hours. Little JENNA LANE UPCHURCH was born on 24 APR 98 while we were landing across Iowa. She is a beautiful young lady. She and mother are doing well.

We stayed in Minneapolis 2 weeks which was longer than we expected - but they seemed more comfortable with us in the picture. And Sallaine took charge as is her nature in such family matters.

We returned to MD on 7 MAY 1998 to a ton of mail and phone calls. As we drove back I came down with a cold but it is much better now. In the meantime it has been too wet to plant corn and soybeans so we are getting behind there. The wheat looks great. Now we have to get back to the unfinished U₂ and then turn to getting out an issue of Englander.

Since I have come to know you my eyes have become trained to spot the name PATTILLOS as I scan genealogical publications. From the Pattillo information sent in your letter of 1 MAR 1998 I can see that this family is larger than one would have expected. It is the same with UPCHURCH. The two family names are rare in general but once you locate their nests the number can be large.

I trust the long process of the healing of Mary's knee has now brought her to substantial recovery. You two have been very active and I am sure you are incensed by anything

that slows you down.

Your activities in the yard and garden are very commendable. We never seem to get to the vegetable garden operation but our past activity on our landscaping is now paying off big time. The grass looks great and the shrubs & trees put in over the last three years are coming into their own. We were able to add another mulched bed this spring to embrace a line of shrubs thus making mowings easier. The few perennials we put in are looking good and now we must add more and bring in one more pickup load of oak mulch to complete our spring duties in the yard.

Thanks for the photo of Loretta Upchurch from the Nella Texas Ag College Year Book of 1927. I have made this a part of her profile.

Your travel plans seem to be in a state of flux. I do hope you will be able to get to Texas and have a

visit with Pamela. By a personal one-on-one discussion you can surely uncover a few more choice parts of our Upchurch heritage.

Our travel plans are also uncertain. I would like to work in a 2 week trip to NC in June or July but that remains to be seen. Sallaine tells me we should return to Minneapolis in August for the christening of Jenna Lane. Then there remains the prospect of a trip to New Zealand which we mainly talk about. One of these days it will happen.

Since my cold is better and the day is fine I need to convince Sallaine to ride with me to the farm to see how our hired man, Tom is doing in preparing a farm for planting. I wonder if I can get her to accept this as a Mother's Day outing?? with me. Luck

☺ Sincerely yours
Phil Upchurch
[ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH]

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XID-39902

18 April 1998

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
Michael Enterprises
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
21 APR 1998

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousin Phil and Sallaine,

It seems like a long time since I last wrote to you so will try to remedy the situation. Since our last letter, some change of plans have been made. We are not going to Europe until the Fall now due to Mary's knee problem. About four weeks ago, she had arthroscopic surgery on her right knee and is still suffering from the effects. The surgeon found more damage than expected with some bone loss. Down the road, she may have to have the knee replaced if the healing does not proceed properly. She had to lie flat on her back for three days after the operation except for trips to the bathroom. Her first shower after the three days was something with both of us taking part in the procedure. She is not using her crutches now and drove the car alone for the first time a couple of days ago. She seems to be progressing in her activities but is still having a lot of pain. She is trying not to use the Vicodin and Motrin unless the pain is extreme and has been melting a lot more frozen peas. One of these days, we will have quite a pot of split pea soup.

We went to another funeral this morning of one of our first friends that we had when we arrived in Sacramento in 1954. At the same time another funeral was being held for a man that I worked with when I first went to work for the State of California in 1954. We are all about the same age and must be getting close to the end of the road. Mary and I have been in relatively good health except for a few annoying things until her knee problem started. Hopefully, she will be in good running, or walking, order soon.

We have been talking about taking a driving trip down to Las Vegas or Laughlin next week to see how she gets along, sitting in a car for several hours. We have been practicing our gambling techniques on our computers. We both have computers and are networked together and into the INTERNET. It is incredible how much information (and nonsense) that is available there. There are a dozen gambling sites that you can access, with your credit card, and play all of the various games. We are not about to get into that game but it is there.

Because of our excessively rainy weather, my garden is terrible. My onions are starting to fall over and they are not even close to being ready for harvest. My 6 tomato plants are getting black spots from some fungus or something and it has been too wet to spray. I was introduced to the "Quick Pik" tomato last year and had excellent results with the new variety. It is earlier than the Early Girl, produces a lot of nice size, good tasting fruit all summer, and is one of the last to quit. I usually plant about 6 or 7 varieties from seeds started early but have done nothing this year. I may only plant this variety this year and forget the others. Our boysenberry vines are now blooming and may have an early crop. We usually can several jars of jam and jelly for our breakfast and really enjoy it during the year.

I mentioned that we are spending a lot of time on the INTERNET and finding a lot more information about the Kerby/Kirby family (my Mother's maiden name). There is a special site on the Net where people who are interested in this family are able to post messages or questions about their particular branch of the family. Besides the early Kirbys coming into Virginia in the 1700's, there is an early New England branch that is trying to get tied into the family. It is quite interesting to see all of the messages posted by people interested in this family. There is a PATTILLO web page that has a lot of information. I had hoped to be able to get down to Texas this Spring to check further on our family, but I hate to leave Mary at this time until she gets more mobile. Possibly, I will be able to get down there before Summer.

Next month, our big international Jazz Jubilee will be having its 25th anniversary on the Memorial Day Weekend. We have been volunteers for this musical party for the last 20 years and this may be our last one. In past years, we have had to do a lot of walking in our jobs and may be restricted somewhat now. We have over 100 bands from all over the world participating, playing all kinds of music for all tastes. It is a lot of fun and we have a lot of friends taking part in the festival. I do a lot of preliminary computer work for my group now so we have most of our work done before the weekend. This way we are able to enjoy a lot of the music and not have to be working.

We had a long talk with Brother John in Missouri last week. The logging is still proceeding but has been slowed a bit because of the weather. The operation will probably be completed next Fall. The boys at the mill brought up a big pile of lumber to the house for John to use. He is rebuilding the "smoke house" and has some other projects around the farm. He seems to be spending a lot of time there and loves it. Mary is worried about someone banging her knee if we decided to fly back there or anywhere else for that matter.

I guess this is about all the news for now. We still have our unresolved questions about Annie/Cynthia and Upchurch/Hickman connections. I am still bothered by being at a dead-end for finding more about John Doak Pattillo and his parents.

Keep up the good work on the *Upchurch Bulletin* and the Queen Mary Club.

Best regards from your cousins,

Bill and Mary

NOTE: Original placed in profile of
LOMETA VALERIE U

HARVEY T. THOMPSON
Center, Texas
GENERAL COURSE

Officers' Club '25-'26, '26-'27; Lettered in
Football '25-'26, '26-'27; Captain Co. B
'26-'27; Rifle Team '26; Crack Co. '25



ELIZABETH VANDYLER
Arlington, Texas
GENERAL COURSE
Household Arts Club '26-'27



MARGARET VAUGHAN
Dallas, Texas
GENERAL COURSE

Editor Shorthorn '26-'27; Junior Aggie
Staff '26-'27; Sans Souci Club '26-'27,
Household Arts Club '26-'27; W. A. A.
'26-'27; Little Theater '25-'26



LOMETA UPCHURCH
Arlington, Texas
GENERAL COURSE

Secretary Choral Club '26-'27; Acolyte
Club



ANNIE LOU WAGGONER
Grand Prairie, Texas
GENERAL COURSE

W. A. A.; Household Arts Club; Phi
Kappa Theta '26-'27; Shorthorn Staff
'26-'27



MARY ELIZABETH WAGGONER
Grand Prairie, Texas
GENERAL COURSE

Phi Kappa Theta '26-'27; Household Arts
Club; Shorthorn Staff '26-'27; Reporter
W. A. A. '26-'27



FROM "THE JUNIOR AGGIE"

YEAR BOOK FOR NORTH TEXAS AGRICULTURAL COLLEGE
ARLINGTON, TEXAS 1927

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XIN-39902 ①

16 May 1998

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
Michael Enterprises
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
22 MAY 1998

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousin Phil and Sallaine,

It was great to get your long hand-written letter of 6 May 1998. We are always glad to hear about you activities. It sounds like the Upchurch Family Tree is very healthy and growing rapidly. Your long driving trip to Illinois in 9 hours must have been rough. It is a good thing that you two are so young and vital. Your farming operations must be proceeding very well. El Nino has been devastating to a lot of farmers here and my garden is a disaster and will probably not produce much this year.

About three weeks ago, for my 76th birthday we took a "short" 1300 mile driving trip down to Laughlin, Nevada, to see how well Mary could travel and it turned out all right. Before we reached Laughlin, we stopped at an Indian casino and while putting a couple of quarters in a slot machine, Mary hit a jackpot for 1000 quarters that filled two buckets. This just about covered the cost of our gambling and drinks on the trip. Laughlin is a neat town on the Colorado River about 60 miles south of Las Vegas. It is more laid back and less frantic than Las Vegas. We got a nice suite on the 20th floor of the Riverside Hotel for two nights, four meals, drink and gambling coupons for \$60. On the way back north, we drove around Las Vegas and on up to Reno via Fallon, Nevada, where we spent one night. In Reno, We met my Brother Reg and his wife Sally and got to spend a nice evening with them. It was a long but pleasant drive and the weather was very favorable. When we got home, the weather really turned sour in the mountains and it is still snowing in the middle of May.

Every year before our Memorial Day Weekend Jazz Festival, a mock New Orleans style funeral is held, with a horse drawn hearse, followed by a Dixieland band, and mourners. Last Saturday, we buried Emile Beaudreau again for the sixth time and he keeps coming back for another burial. It is a pretty good show with a black undertaker (a retired musician, also) who gives the eulogy. The old city cemetery fell into disrepair for several years until taken over by a nonprofit preservation society, which has done a great job in cleaning it up and planting flowers and trees. The City uses the Bad Boys on the weekends who are serving their time for some of the cleanup operations. There are a lot of notable Californians buried there like Mark Hopkins and some of the other railroad tycoons, some former Governors, and some survivors of the Gold Rush. There is a lovely historical rose garden in the cemetery that is quite nice. Since the place is so close to our house, we are considering getting a plot ourselves in this cemetery.

This next week our Jazz Jubilee is celebrating it's 25th anniversary with a lot of the top bands returning for four days of fun. We have over 100 bands from all over the world participating, playing all kinds of music for all tastes. There will be one whole day at CalExpo on Saturday for the Western Swing Special, with Truitt Cunningham, Loyd Jones, and Igor's Jazz Cowboys. It should be quite a show. We also have 10 of our top foreign bands coming back, with Allotria from Munich and Fat Sam from Scotland, our favorites. There is so much to hear and see during the four days that it will be a challenge. We have been volunteers for almost 20 years and receive some of the benefits, such as all events badges, T-shirts, food coupons, and unlimited drinks at our bars. That is a REAL challenge. We do a lot of pre-jubilee planning and work so that we are pretty free to hear the music when the show starts. We have been having showers on and off all week and has been quite chilly. We are hoping that the weather improves by Memorial Day Weekend.

We had a long talk with Brother John in Missouri last week. The logging is still proceeding but has been slowed a bit because of the weather. The operation will probably be completed by August. The boys at the mill brought up a big pile of lumber to the house for John to use. He is rebuilding the "smoke house" and has some other projects around the farm. The floor in the bathroom is rotten and John is trying to figure on a way to get the 200 pound bath tub out of the house without falling thru the floor. I told him to just let it fall thru the floor and leave it under the house and get a new one. That would be simple solution to me if there is no further use for the tub. He seems to be spending a lot of time there and loves it.

Today, I reread your Upchurch Bulletin article about James Tony Upchurch and the Berachah Home and even appreciated it more. You did an excellent job and the questions posed by you about "Tony" and Cynthia still bother me and I am still bothered by being at a dead-end for finding more about John Doak Pattillo and his parents.

It is always good to hear from you. Keep up the good work.

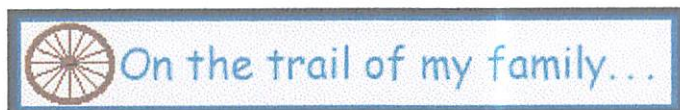
Best regards from your cousins,

Bill and Mary

Bill & Mary

Report

[[Home](#)] [[Land Grants](#)] [[Military](#)] [[US Families](#)] [[Other Countries](#)] [[Maps](#)] [[Slave](#)] [[Census](#)]
 [[Migration & Travel](#)] [[Rail Roads](#)] [[Report](#)]



This report of these families was sent to Patsy Hunsucker (phunsucker@msn.com) some years back. There is no address to write for more information or to verify this information. **Proceed with caution.**

This information is here to help guide you with your PA/VA/WVA families. If you find some of this information to be false, please notify me with corrections. It is my hope that you will find some

help.....[Adriane](#)



THE REZIN WHITE KIRBY AND JOHN WESLEY KIRBY FAMILIES

By David Kirby

First, an explanation of is spelling of the family name. The surname originated in northern England or southern Scotland. There are on old records many form Kyrkeby Kyrkbyi Kirkby, Kerbie, Kirbie, Kerby, Kirby and others. The name is said to have been derived from the residence of this people in a place called Kirkby which comes from the word "kirk" meaning church with "by" added to denote town or village. Surnames had been in use in England for centuries to distinguish among persons with the multiplicity of first names of individual. Repetition of Christian names was a hallmark of family Kirby. I know of six persons, four still living, with my given name, David. Eventually the second "k" was dropped from Kirkby leaving the spelling I use, Kirby. This form is generally found throughout America although some members of the group employ Kerby. Both spellings have historical precedents in 'Old writing

There is other evidence of English origin of the family. MY father, William, they Kirby, often spoke of England the ancestral homeland. Aside from the spelling, Kirkby, there is circumstantial witness, which points to England. My father taught, MY wife a ballad, "MY GRANDFATHEP. 9 CLOCK"-which had been in his family heritage, he sang it frequently. His wife recorded the melody and arranged accompaniment for the song long before a printed version with music scale appeared in folk song books now current In the United States. We were living in Milton, West Virginia, at the time. Next door there was a family that had migrated from England to America. My wife was playing the ballad score on the piano, we were singing when suddenly our front door burst open and the lady of the English family bounced into the middle of the room, exclaiming, "That is the first time I have heard that ballad since last I heard it sung by river and canal men in England." On older maps of England I

MY MOTHER'S MAIDEN NAME. (KERBY)

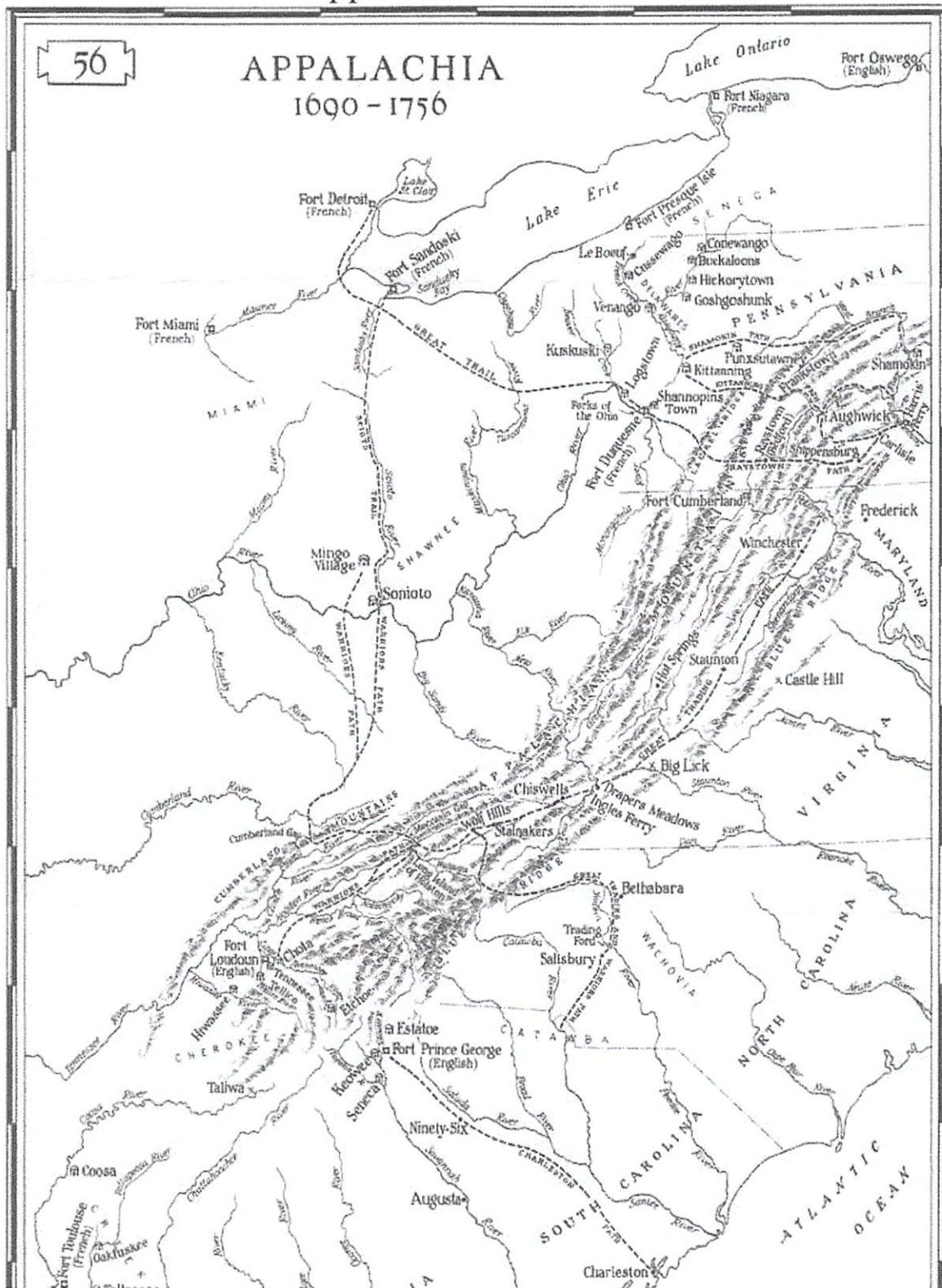
THIS IS A COPY OF ONE OF THE PAGES
OBTAINED FROM THE "NET"

3



[HOME](#) | [Genealogy How-To](#) | [Library](#) | [Search](#) | [Juliana's Links](#) | [World Tree](#) | [Online Store](#) | [HELP](#)

Appalachia 1690-1756



THERE ARE A LOT OF INTERESTING OLD MAPS AVAILABLE ON THE INTERNET.

WILLIAM LEE PATTILLOS

XTD-39702
①

1 March 1998

Dr. Robert Phillip UPCHURCH
Michael Enterprises
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

REC'D
5 MAR
1998

Bill and Mary Pattillos
4748 Del Rio Rd.
Sacramento, CA 95822-1132

Dear Cousin Phil and Sallaine,

Thanks for your letter of 12 February 1998 with all of the news. We hope that your flu and tax problems are now behind you and hope that Sallaine's knee has healed. Mary is still suffering from her knee problem and is facing orthoscopic surgery on 19 March. She wants to get it done so she can get on with the things we want to do. Mary's MRI indicated a tear in the cartilage or meniscus of her right knee. She has been in a lot of pain and not able to walk without great difficulty. She has taken so much Motrin that it is bothering her stomach. Scotch seems to work best but it is rather hard to start that medication before 5 PM without social implications. So far we have been able to avoid the flu and colds. I started my anti-hayfever inhalations two weeks ago and hope to be able to avoid asthma during the high pollen season here. This is one of the worse areas in the country for hayfever and asthma. Everything grows and blooms here and we are in the bottom of a big sink. This year the rice growers can burn a lot more stubble and this will add a lot more of air pollution. This combined with diesel and gasoline exhausts makes a very unhealthy environment for anyone with respiratory problems.

Mary received a long telephone call this week on her Birthday from Brother John and Aunt Margaret in Missouri. The logging is still taking place and with the nice weather there, they have been working regularly. John has a lot of projects to complete around the house.

My Brother and Sally are on a Caribbean cruise now and will spend two weeks down on the Florida Keys after their cruise. They go there every year and will be back home in time for Mary's knee operation.

Because of Mary's pending knee surgery, we have decided to postpone our trip to Paris in April and wait and see how she does. We have our flight rescheduled to 12 September. Europe in the Fall is beautiful and all of the grapes and agricultural products are being harvested. After Mary's knee gets better this Spring, we are talking about making a driving trip to Las Vegas and across to Texas and up to Missouri and back to Sacramento in a month or so. We are involved as volunteers in our annual Jazz Festival here over Memorial Day weekend and have to be back in time for this fun. I do a lot of preliminary computer work for our Courier group's activities. There are over 2000 volunteers and about 100 in my group. We gather up money from all of the sites selling tickets, badges, and so forth. It is a pretty big deal and this is one of the largest jazz festivals in the World. We have over 100 bands including 10 or 12 from outside the country taking part. This will be our 25th anniversary so will be a big one. We have venues all over town including Old Town, the Convention Center, Cal Expo, and a lot of hotels and outdoor tents. It will go from 22nd of May to thru May 25th. If you like all kinds of music from Big Band, Country Western, to Dixieland and Zydeco, this is the place to come. It would be great if you could make it here.

If we do get to Texas, I definitely want to meet Dorthy Betts and get back down to Waco for my search for more information about John Doak Pattillo. My lack of information about him is really starting to get to me. I have been getting a lot of interesting information from the INTERNET about the Kerby family and there is a very interesting PATTILLO web page on the Net. If you get a chance, you might check it out. It has an interesting history of the Pattillo family with pictures and music. It has a list of many Pattillo's that took part in the Civil War or War of Northern Aggression. (On the side of the South, naturally).

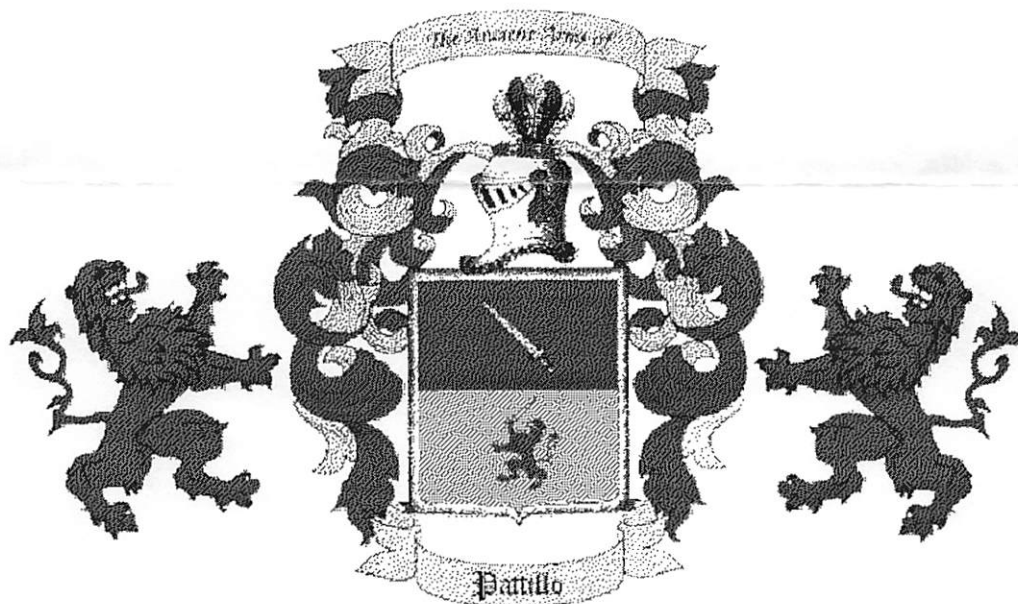
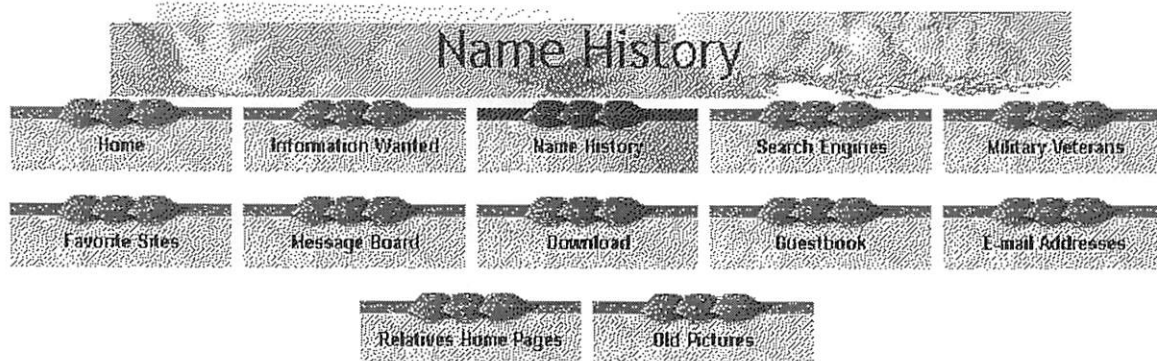
Well, must close. My tree trimmers are finally able to trim our big mulberries in the back yard. They can only work on the weekends and this is the first weekend without rain in over a month. Since I got knocked off a 16 foot ladder trimming those trees over 5 years ago, I have decided it is better and less painful if I let the professionals do the job.

Youall take care.

With affection, your cousins,

Bill and Mary

Bill & Mary -



The History of the Surname Pattillo

The world would be a lesser place without the tremendous fighting spirit of the Scottish Highland Clans. From the desolate, sea-swept Hebridean Islands and the croft-scattered western coast, this surname has emerged as belonging to one of the great families whose tradition is romanticized by the skirl of the bagpipes, the brandished sword, the colorful kilt and the highland games.

Historical researchers, using some of the oldest manuscripts, including Clan genealogies, the Exchequer Rolls of Scotland, the Ragman Rolls, the Inquisitio Rolls, the Black Book of Exchequer, Parish cartularies, baptismal records, tax records, and many other manuscripts, found the name *Pattillo* in Fifeshire where they had been seated from very early times, and are Conjecturally descended from the MacLilichs who claim descendancy from Angus, grandson of Somerled, Lord of the Isles, the original name being Pattilloch or Pattillock.

Spelling variations of the name causes much confusion in research. These variations occurred for a variety of reasons. From time to time the surname was spelled Patilloch, Pattilloch, Patillock, Pattillock, Patillo, Pattillo, Patullo, Pattullo,



Petillo, Petillow, Pettillo, Petullo, Petilloch, Pettilloch, Petillock, Pettillock, Pitillo, Pittillo, Pitillow, Pittillow, Pitullo, Pitilloch, Pittilloch, Pitillock or Pittillock. These variations occurred sometimes between father and son. It was not uncommon for a clansman to be born with one spelling, married with another and still another be on his tombstone. Sometimes the different spelling was due to clan or religious loyalty to a branch or cheiftan.

The Dalriadan race of the Hebrides was anciently descended from the Irish Kings, one of which was King Colla da Crioch, who was banished from Ireland in 327 A.D., along with 350 clan chiefs. Even now there are Scottish Highland clans who still call themselves the "Children of Colla". Dalriadan King Fergus Mor MacEarca defeated the Picts, their neighbors to the East, in 498 A.D. Kenneth MacAlpine, first King of Scotland, or Alba or Caledonia, as it was known, was half Dalriadan and half Pict.

The Highland Clans were a different breed. In early history, many battles were fought with the Scottish King in Edinburgh. Bonnie Prince Charlie finally rallied their support for his claim to the throne which culminated at Culloden in 1745.

The surname Pattillo emerged as a Scottish Clan or family in their territory at Fifeshire. In 1305, William Patilloch received a grant of lands from King Robert the Bruce called Gibliston, and at the same time Adam Patilloch held the lands at Freuchie in Fifeshire. These two branches of the clan flourished and most notable the name of Robert Pitilloch of Dundee, recruited his fellow Scots in 1423 for service in France. In 1452 he became a French citizen and was made "Lord of Sauveterre" for his gallant contribution to the French army. He was known as "the little king of Gascoigne". He became the Scottish Ambassador to the Courts of France and Spain. Meanwhile the name in Scotland gradually became Petillo, dropping the last consonants.

The clan acquired lands at Kynnochtry in 1585. Notable amongst the Clan from early times was Robert Pitiloch of Dundee, Scotland. However, typical of the ancient conflict between highlanders and Edinburgh, many ancient highland clans have still not officially been recognized as Clans by Lord Lyon of Scotland.

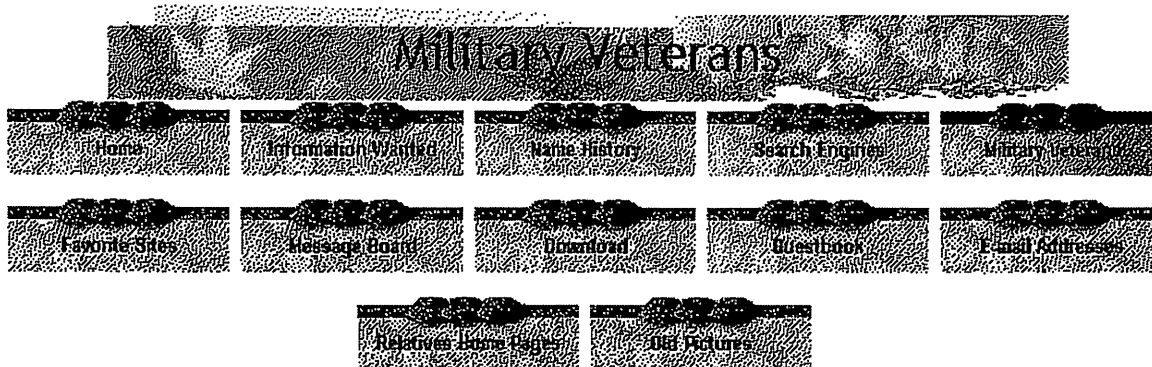
Many clansmen of Highland families migrated from Scotland to Ireland during the 17th and 18th centuries. They were granted the lands of the native Catholic Irish. There is no record of this family migrating to Ireland, but that does not preclude the possibility of some individual migrations. However, to many, the life in Ireland became a disillusionment. Conditions were little better than in their homeland. Poverty prevailed, and religious conflicts remained, except that now they were in a strange land and without the support and kinship of the clan. The New World beckoned to the adventurous.

In North America, the Highlanders settled in Virginia, the Carolinas, Nova Scotia and the Ottawa Valley of Canada. Some of the first immigrants were Henry and George Alexander Pattillo. Henry Pattillo became an eminent Presbyterian Minister of Hanover, Virginia and educator in North Carolina. Most of George's

descendants migrated from Virginia to Georgia and then westward to the Pacific shore and beyond to Australia. Many of George's descendants were Methodist Ministers. Andrew and Gerard Patullo arrived in Philadelphia in 1824 and then a Thomas Patillo settled in Philadelphia in 1828.

The Coat of Arms displayed above is said to be the most ancient recorded for the family surname, Pattillo, according to "The Hall of Names" Certification # 943320-12.10 H-13445.





Confederate Pattillo Civil War Soldiers

Alabama Arkansas Georgia Kentucky Louisiana Mississippi North Carolina
Tennessee Texas Virginia

Patillo Patillos Patillow Pattila Pattilla Pattiller Pattillo Pattillow Pattilo Pattiloe

- **Alfred Boren Pattillo, Sgt. - LA - Gray's 28th Infantry Company D**
- **B. A. Pattillo - TX - 4th Infantry Company K**
- **B. F. Pattillo - GA - 22nd Infantry Company K**
- **Benjamin Whitten Patillo - TX - 18th Infantry Company D**
- **C. S. Pattillo - GA - 18th Infantry Company B**
- **Charles Pattillo - GA - 25th Infantry Company E**
- **Charles S. Pattillo, 2nd Lt. - GA - 1st Bn. S.S. Company A, B**
- **Charles Thomas Pattillo, 2nd Lt. - GA - 3rd Cavalry Company D**
- **D. Pattiller - GA - 3rd Cavalry**
- **D. A. Pattillo - TX - 21st Infantry Company B**
- **Daniel A. Patillo - TX - Spatght's 11th Volunteer Company E**
- **David Patillo - GA - 3rd Infantry Company H**
- **David Patillo - GA - 37th Infantry Company K**
- **E. H. Patillo - GA - 3rd Infantry Company H**
- **Elijah H. Pattillow- GA - 37th Infantry Company K**
- **Frank Jones Pattillo - TX - 19th Infantry Chaplain**
- **Frank Jones Patillo - TX - 28th Cavalry Company F**
- **Frank Jones Pattillo - Gen. & Staff - Chaplain**
- **Francis M. Pattillo, Sgt. - AL - 3rd Reserve Company A**
- **G. S. Pattillo - GA - 8th Infantry State Guards Company C**
- **G. S. Patillow - GA - 4th Reserve Company C**
- **G. W. Patillo - AL - Russell's 4th Cavalry Company K**
- **George A. Pattillo, Ordinance Sgt. - GA - 7th Infantry State Guards Company E**
- **George A. T. Pattillo - GA - Inf**
- **George Foster Patillo - TX - 2nd Cavalry Company E**
- **George H. Pattillo - TX - 13th Cavalry Company I**
- **George H. Patillo - GA - 27th Inf Chaplain**
- **George H. Pattillo - Gen. & Staff - Chaplain**
- **George McIntosh Troup Patillo - GA - 22nd Infantry Company K**
- **George W. Patillo - TN - Forrest's 3rd Cavalry Company F**
-

your travel plans sound great. Later this month I will be going to Tucson to participate in the Advisory Board meeting for the Desert Sage Program. Sallaine decided not to go as she had seen our Tucson grandkids when they visited us in December.

The National Corn & Soybean Growers hold their annual meeting soon in Long Beach, CA. One of the exercises will be a reception for 1,000 people aboard the Queen Mary, we will not be there but one of our operators will as well as Sallaine's sister from NC & her husband.

Thanks for your comments on the UB. I have written to Betty Betts and hope to hear from her. There is always more to add.

Sallaine finally went for x-rays on her knee, back, etc. The doctor says her bones are all OK and time will make her OK. I was glad to hear that.

With All Best Wishes.

☺ Sincerely yours
Phil Upchurch

[ROBERT PHILIP UPCHURCH]